Come and Welcome

TO

Jesus Christ.

Or, a Plain and Profitable

DISCOURSE

On John VI. Verse xxxvii.

SHEWING,

The Cause, Truth, and Manner of the Coming of a Sinner to JESUS CHRIST; with his Happy Reception, and Blessed Entertainment.

Written by FOHN BUNFAN,
Author of The Pilgrim's Progress,

And they shall come which were ready to Perish, Isaiah xxvii. 13.

The Eleventh Edition.

Entered in the Hall-Book of the Company of Stationers, pursuant to Act of Parliament.

LONDON, Printed and Sold by Bon Marin, at the Golden Bear's Head, in Gran Worth, frees, and Sold by A. Bette worth, at the Red. Lion in Pater Noster Row, 1715.

Marcaret Clarkes Book Lyx Magnin xul to the of the state of the state of the to and the first of the state of the state of of the party of the Country Tree and the sea of the continue the nets title, with talleys wind in mora

in Ni

ble to the

th

Lo

of thi

80

wh

COME and WELCOME

T O

JESUS CHRIST.

JOHN VI. XXXVII.

All that the Father giveth Me shall come to Me; and bim that cometh to Me, I will in no wife cast out.

Little before, in this Chapter, you may read. That the Lord Jefus walked on the Sea, to go to capernam, having fent his Disciples before in a Ship; but the Wind was contrary; by which means the Ship was hindred in her Passage. Now, about the fourth watch of the Night, Jesus came walking upon the Sea, and overtook them, at the fight of whom they were alraid.

Note, When Providences are black and terrible to God's People, the Lord Jesus shews himself to them in a wonderful Manner: which sometimes they can as little bear, as they can the things that were before terrible to them. They were assaid of the Wind and Water; they were also assaid of their Lord and Saviour, when he appeared to them in that state.

But he faid, Be not afraid, it is I. 219201

Note, That the End of the appearing of the Lord Jesus unto his People, (though the manner of his appearing be never so terrible) is to allay their Fears and Perplexities.

Then they received him into the Ship, and immediately the Ship was at Land whither it went.

when he joineth himself unto them, Oh! how fast they steer their Course; how soon are they at their Journeys end.

A 3

The People now, among whom he last Preached, when they saw that both Jesus was gone and his Disciples, they also took Shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus. And when they had sound him, they wondringly ask'd him, Rabbi, When camest thou hither? But the Lord Jesus, slighting their Complement, answer'd, Ferily, waily, ye seek me not, because ye sum the Miracles, but because ye did eat of the Loaves, and were filled.

Note, A People may follow Christ far, for base Ends, as these went after him beyond Sea for Loaves: A Man's Belly may carry him a great way in Religion; yea, a Man's Belly will make

him venture far for Christ.

Not again, They are not feigning Complements, but gracious Intentions, that crown the Work in the Eye of Christ: Or thus, It is not the Toil and Bulinels of Professors, but their Love to him, that makes him approve of them.

Entertainment at Christ's Hand, (if their Hearts be rotten) even then will they meet with a Check and Rebuke, To seek me. not because ye saw the Miracles, but because ye did eat of the Loaves, and were filled.

Yet observe again, he doth not reuse to give, even to these, good Counsel; he bids them Labour for the Meat that endureth to eternal Life. O how willing would Jesus Christ have even those Prosessors that come to him with Pretences only, come to

him fincerely, that they may be laved.

The Text, you will find, is after much more Diftousle with, and about this People; and it is uttered by the Lord Jesus, at the Conclusion of the whole; and intimateth, that fince they were Prosession Patience only, and therefore such as his Soul could not delight in, as such, that he would content himself with a Remnant that his Father had bestowed upon him. As if he should say, I am not like to be honour'd in your Salvation; but the Father hath bestowed upon me a People, and they shall come to me in Truth, and in them will by my l Lord

wil

Ch

ed

bim We felf of f

him tle zin

she I fo, F Luk

and as al on come

T Atet Son,

be co

Perfe Gift then Jefus

this (ticular

Silt:

will I be fatisfy'd. The Text before may be called Christ's Repose; in the fulfilling whereof he rested himself content, after much Labour, and many Sermons spent, as it were in vain. As he saith by the Prophet, I have subonred in vain, I have spent my strength for ubught, and in vain. Isa. 49. 4.

But as he faith there, My Judgment is with the Lord, and my Work with my God s So in the Text he faith, All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me, and him that cometh time, I will in no wife cast out. By these Words therefore, the Lord Jesus comforteth himself under the Consideration of the Dissimulation of some of his Followers. He also thus betook himself to rest under the Consideration of the little effect that his Ministry had in Capernaum, tornain and Bethsaida; I thank thee, O Father, said he, Lord of Heaven and Earth, because thou hast hid these things from the Wise and Prudent, and hast revealed them to Babes; even so, Eather, for so is seemed good in thy sight. Mat. 11. 25.

The Text, in the general standerh of two parts, and hath special respect to the Father and the Son; as also to their joynt Management of the Salvation of the People. All that the sather gives his some to me; and he that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

The first part of the Text (as is evident) respecteth the Father, and his Gift; the other part, the Son, and the Reception of his Gift.

For the Gift of the Father, there is this to

be confidered; to wit,

l

e

16

d

e

r

t

e

5,

in

lic

n,

ly

be

ck

ta-

re,

QUT

il-

ors

to

lif-

ut-

the

ro-

his

uld

her

.

on ;

ple, iem

will

The Gift it felf; and that it is a Gift of certain Persons to the Son. The Father giveth, and that Gift shall come: And him that cometh: The Gift then is of Persons; the Father giveth Persons to Jesus Christ.

secondly, Next you have the Son's Reception of this Gift, and that he sheweth it self in these Pag-

to in the hearty Acknowledgment of it to be a silt; The Father giveth me

A 4

Come and Metcome, h his Resolution to bring them to Himself; 20 fall that the Father giveth Me, fall come to Me. Pil 4. And in his determining, that not any thing shall make him dislike them in their coming: lace him that cometh to me I will in no wife caft out. of These Things might be spoken to at large, a ally they are in this Method prefented to view; but I scla shall choose to speak to these Words; ·on [. By way of Explication. nd a 2. By way of Observation. wee Fire, By way of Explication; (AH) that the Fand t ther giveth me. This Word All is often used in nten Scripture, and is to be taken more largely, or y th more Briefly, even as the Truth or Argument, for COR the take of which it is made afe of, will bear: et o Wherefore, that we may the better understand the v up mind of Christ in the use of it here, we must conmig dider, that it is limitted and restrained only to those lik that shall be faved, to wit, to those that shall come ed. a to Christ, even to those whom he will in no wife cast Th out. Thus also the Words All Israel is sometimes rain to be taken; (tho' fometimes it is taken for the ed N whole Family of Jacob.) And fo All Ifrael shall be hat a laved, Rom. II. By All Ifrael here he intendeth not b the All of Ifrael, in the largest sense; for they are not here All Ifrael which are of Ifrael, neither because they

Children of God, but the Children of the Promife are counted for the Seed, Rom. o. 6, 7, 8. The word (All) therefore, must be limitted and enlarged, as the Truth and Argument, for the fake of which it is used, will bear; else we shall abuse Scriptures, and Readers, and our Selves, and All And I, if I be lifted up from the Earth, faid Christ, will draw All Men after Me. John 12. 32. Can any Man imagine that by all, in this place, he should mean all and every individual Man in the World; and that not rather that all is confonant to the Icop of the Place? And if, by being lift up from the Earil

are of the Seed of Abraham, are they all Children;

But in Haac fall thy Sted be called; that is, they who

are the Children of the Flesh, these are not the

ome

hat b

ou t

ift c

First

ike t

nie,

1. E

the

deli

thin]

ode.

ift b

way

2. 11

giv

10 JESUS CHRIST.

f:

ng in

2

tl

F4-

in

or

for

abute

Man

n thi Earil

earth he means, as it should feem his being taken p into Heaven; and if, by drawing all Men afer Him, he meant a drawing them into that lace of Glory; then must be mean by all Men. ofe, and only those, that shall in Truth be eterally Saved from the Wrath to come : For God hath ucluded them all in Unbelief, that he might have Mercy on all, Rom. 11. 32. Hence again you have all nd all, two alls; but yet a great desparity beween the all made mention of in the first place, nd that all made mention of in the second. Those stended in this Textare the Jews, even all of them, y the first (all) that you find in the Words. The cond all doth also intend the same People; but ar: et only so many of them as God will have Merthe y upon. He hath concluded them all in Unbelief, that onmight have Mercy upon all. The all also in the Text

to be limitted and restrained to the Saome ed, and to them only. But again,
The Word (giveth,) or hath given, must be remes trained after the same manner, to the same limitthe d Number. All that the Father giveth Me; not all that the Father giveth Me; not all that the Father giveth Me; not all that are given. If you take the Gift of the Father to the Son in the largest sense; for in that sense, here are many given to him, that shall never they ome unto him; yea, many are given unto him, and the will cast out. I shall therefore first shew ou the Truth of this, and then in what sense the sist of the Text must be taken.

First, That all things are given to Christ, if you ke the Gift of the Father to him in the largest

ke the Gift of the Father to him in the largest and nie, cannot be intended in the Text is evident. 1. Because then all the Men, yea, all the things

fake the World must be faved. All things, faith he, d All idelivered unto me by the Father Mat. 11, 17 This. t, will think, no rational Man in the World will conde. Therefore the Gift intended in the Tem, mean of be restrained to some to a Gift that's given and way of speciality by the Father to the Son. Icop

a It must not be taken for all that, in any sense, given by the Father to him; because the Fa-

Come and Melevine. ther hath given fome, yea, many to him to be

all'd in pieces by him. Ask of me, faid the Fa ther to him, and I will give ther the Heather for thin ritance, and the uttermest parts of the Eurth for the Pol fifine. But what must be done with them? Must he lave them all? No. Then findt break them with Red of Iron; thou shale dash them in pieces like a Patter refel, Pal. 2. This Method he uleth not with them that he faveth by his Grace, but with those that Himfelf and Saints shall rule over in Justice and Severity, Rev. 2. 26, 27 Yet, as you fee they are given to him. Therefore the Gift in tended in the Text, must be reftrained to some to a Gift that is given by way of specialty by the Father to the Son.

V 1 3

ve

at

W

ro

at

na

th

oh

we

m.is

il ep

Alreas 14959 E

In Pfal. 18. He faith plainly, that some are given the to him, that he might destroy them; Thou has given The me the Necks of mine Enemies, that I might destroy them that in hate me, ver. 40. These therefore cannot be of the sill. I Number of those that are said to be given in the d.pr. Text; for those, even all of them; shall come to lyat

him, and he will in no wife caft them out.

Me ; 3. Some are given to Christ, that he by them. A might bring about some of his high and deep Deven tigns in the Word. Thus Fudus was given toted: Christ, viz. That by him, even as he was determined to the Salvation of his Elect by his Blood. Year; the and Indas must so manage this Business, as that he Chamay lose himself for ever in bringing it so to pake Pro Therefore the Lord Jesus, even in his losing of hele Indas applies himself to the Judgment of his Fusifit ther, it he had not in that thing done that white ed en was right, even in suffering Indas so to bring above this Master's Death as that he might by so doing it is his Master's Death, as that he might by so doing is Ki his is bring about his own eternal Damnation. that b

Thoje, faid he, that thou gaveft me have I kept, and show is hoff but the Son of Perdition, that the Script might be fulfilled, John 17: 13. Let us then gra that Judas was given to Christ, but not as othe are given to him; nor as these made mention

B

Fa

bin

Pol

u

h

ter

vit bof

Rice

See

in the Text; for then he should have failed to we been to received by Christ, and kept to eter Life. Indeed he was given to Christ, but he is given to him to lose him, in the way that I ve mentioned before; he was given to Chrift. at he by him might bring about his own death. was before determin'd, and that in the overrow of him that did it. Yea, he must bring about sown Death, as was before determin'd; and at in the overthrow of him that did it: Yes. mult bring about his Dying for us in the loss the Instrument that betray'd him; that be in ight even fulfil the Scripture in his Destruction. me well as in the Salvation of the reft. And none of the mis last, but the Son of Perdition, that the Scripture give ibt be fulfilled.

give The Gift therefore in the Text must not be tain the n in the largest Sense, but even as the Words
of the libear, r.z. For such a Gift as he accepteth,
in the d promise th to be an effectual means of Eternal
me to evation to.

All that the Father giveth Me, shall come

Me ; and him that cometh to Me, I will in no wife caft. then. Mark! They shall come that are in special. en to fed: For this is the Substance of the Text.

en toted: For this is the Substance of the Text.

termi Those therefore intended; as the Gist in the

a, anext, are those that are given by Covenant to the

Yean; those that in other places are called the Elect,

hat he Chosen, and the Sheep, and the Children of

o pass Promise, &c.

ing a shell be they that the Father hath given to

his Fuist to keep them; those that Christ hath pro
whit sed eternal Life onto; those to whom he hath

g about the Nord, and that he will have with him o doin his Kingdom to behold his Glery.

his is the Will of the Father that hoth fent my that of it and that be bash given me, I flould lofe nothing, the flould Scripts it up at the last Day. And I give unto them eternal and along ball never Perish; neither shall any blan n gra sheet our of my Hand. My Father shat gate them mey othe nentic

taper than all; and no Man is able to pluck show on

of my Fashers Hand. As thou haft given him power over all Heft, that he should give wernal Life to as many at the haft given him. Thine they were, and thou haft given then tile, and they have kept thy Word : I Pray for them : I Pray not for obe World, but for those that thou hast given me; for ey are thine; and all mine are thine; and thine are mine and I am Glorified in them.

Keep, through thine own Name, those whom then haft give me, that they may be one as we are. Father, I will, that those whom show hast given me, may be with me where ! am; that they may behold my Glery which then haft given me ; for thou lovedft me before the Foundation of the World John 6. 30. Chap. 10. 28. Chap. 17. 2, 6, 9, 10, 24.

All these Sentences are of the same import with the Text; and the alls and Manys, Thefe, They, &c. in these their several Sayings of Christ, are the lame with all the Given in the Text. All that the

Father givith.

So that (as I faid before) the Word all, as also other Words, must not be taken in such fort a our foolish Fancies, or groundless Opinions, will prompt us to; but do admit of an Enlargement or Restriction, according to the true Meaning and Intent of the Text. We must therefore diligently confult the meaning of the Text, by comparing it with other the Savings of God; to that we be better able to find out the Mind of the Lord in the Word, which he hath given us to know it by. All that the (Father) giveth.

By this word (Father) Christ describeth the Per fon giving; by which we may learn leveral ule ful things: 1. That the Lord God, and Father our Lord lesus Christ, is concerned with the So in the Salvation of his People. True, his Acts, to our Salvation, are diverse from those of the Son; he was not capable of doing that, or tho things for us, as did the Son; he Died not; h spilt not his Blood for our Redemption, as the Son; but yet he hath a Hand, a great Hand in of Salvation too. As Christ laith, The Father his felf loveth you, and his love is manifest in chusin vards.

So lec her his ofh

of

for a c to

me Sai be t

As Sin S

thei ly t whe decl

But frigl Hear

bran have Fath in Hea

liarit dren and i found

ther him b your little,

ment by thi our-E lens ca

Lord

at m

of usin giving us to his Son; yea, and in giving his Son also to be a Ransom for us. Hence he is called. The Father of Mercies and the God of all Comferes, For here even the Father hath himfely found out and made war for his Grace to come to us, through the Sides and the Heart's Blood of his well-beloved Son. Col. 1. 12. The Father therefore is to be remembred and adored, as one having a chief Hand in the Salvation of Sinners; we ought to give Thanks to the Father, who hath made us meet to be Partakers of the Inheritance of the Saints in Light; for the Father fent the Son to be the Saviour of the World, I John 4. 14. Cd. 1. 2. As also we see in the Text, the Father giveth the

Sinner to fave him.

Se M

-

bat

re I

re

rld. 24.

rith

&c

the e she

alfo

Secondly, Christ Jesus the Lord by this word Father would familiarize this Giver to us; Naturally the Name of God is dreadful to us, especially when he is discovered to us by these Names that declare his Justice, Holiness, Power, and Glory : t a But now this word Father, is a familiar Word, it wil frighteth not the Sinner, but rather inclineth his nent Heart to Love, and be pleased with the Remembrance of him. Hence Christ also when he would ently have us to pray with godly Boldness, puts this wording it Father into our Mouths, saving, Our Father which are to be in Heaven; concluding thereby, that by the Faminith it is that by such a Word is intimated, the Children of God may take more Boldness to pray for dren of God may take more Boldness to pray for. dren of God may take more Boldness to pray for, and to ask great Things. I my self have often found, that when I can say but this word Father it doth me more good, than when I call him by any other Scripture Name. Tis worth your noting, that to call God by his Relative Title, was rare among the Saints in Old Testiment Times; seldom do you find him called by this Name; no sometimes not in three or our Books; but now in New Testament Times, as the seis called by no Name so often as this, both by the cord Jesus himself, and by the Apostles after-thus wards. Indeed the Lord Jesus was the sirst at made this Name common among the Baints. Saints, and that taught them both in their Discourses, their Prayers, and in their Writings so much to use it; it being more pleasing to and discovering more plainly our Interest in God than any other Expression; for by this one Name we are made to understand, that all our Mercies are the Off spring of God, and that we also that are called, are his Children by Adoption.

All that the Father (giveth.)

This Word (giveth) is out of Christ's Ordinary Dialect; and feemeth to intimate, at the first found, as if the Father's Gift to the Son was no an Act that is past, but one that is present and continuing; when indeed this Gift was bestowed up on Christ, when the Covenant, the eternal Cove nant was made between them before all Worlds Wherefore in those other places, when his Giff is mentioned, it is still spoken of as an Act that is past : As, All that he hath given me ? To as many then baft given me: Thou gavest them me, and these which thou hast given me. Therefore of necessity this must be the first and chief Sense of the Text, I mean of this (giveth,) otherwise the Doctrine of Election and of the eternal Covenant which was mad between the Father and the Son (in which Co venant this Gift of the Father is most certainly comprized) will be shaken, or at leastwise questi onable by erroneous and wicked Men: For the may fay, That the Father gave not all those to Christ that shall be faved before the World wa made; for that this Act of giving is an Act Continuation.

I

e

t

t

V

b

r

W is

E

V

Ca Ve

Go

th

in

be

a5

Po

But again, this word (gireth) is not to be rejected; for it hath its proper Use, and ma

fignifie to us;

Men doth admit of the Time past, or the Time to come, and is to be spoken of with Reference to such Time; yet with Godit is not so. The past, or things to come, are always present

DESUSCHRIST.

God, and with his Son Jefus Christ: He calleth things that are not, (that is to us) as though they were. And again, Known unto God are all his Works from the Foundation of the World. All things to Ged are present, and so the Gift of the Father to the Son, although to we, as is manifest by the Word, it is an Act that is past, Rom. 4. 17. Acts 15. 10.

Secondly, Christ may express himself thus, to shew, that the Father hath not only given him this Portion in the Lump, before the World was : but that those he had so given, he will give him again, that he will bring them to him at the time of their Conversion; for the Father bringeth

them to Christ, John 6. 44.

As it is faid, She shall be brought unto the King in Raiment of Needle-work; that is, in the Righteoufnels of Christ; For it is God that imputeth that to those that are

faved, Pfal. 45. 14. 1 Cor. 1.

A Man giveth his Daughter to fuch a wan neft in order to Marriage, and this respects the time past, and he giveth her again at the Day appointed in Marriage: And in this last Sense, perhaps the Text may have a meaning; That is, That all that the Father hath (before the World was) given to Jesus Christ, he giveth them again to him.

in the Day of their Espoulals.

Things that are given among Men are oft-times best at first, to wit, when they are new; and the reason is, because all earthly Things wax old; but with Christ it is not so: This Gift of the Father is not old nor deformed, and unpleasant in his Eyes; and therefore to him tis always new. When the Lord spake of giving the Land of Canaan to the Ifraelies, he faith not that he had given, or would give it them; but thus, The Lord iby God giveth thee this good Land, Deut. 9, 6. that he had given it to them while they were in the Loins of their Fathers. Hundreds of Years before. Yet he faith now, he giver it to them:

as if they were now also in the very Act of taking Fh Policition, when as yet they were on the other EV fide

G

heir

ings

z to

God.

one

out

that

by

inary

firf

s no

con

d up

Cove

orlds

Gift

that

any a

e which

mul

eano

Stion

mad

h Co

tainly

quelti

r the

ofe t

ld wa

Act (

be n

d ma

amon

fide fordan. What then should be the meaning? Why, I take it to be this: That the Land should be to them always as new, as new; as if they were taking Polession thereof but now. is the Gift of the Father, mentioned in the Text to the Son; it is always new, as if it were always new.

All that the Father giveth (Me)

In these words you find mention made of Two Persons, the Father and the Son; the Father giving, and the Son receiving, or accepting of this Gift. This then in the first place, clearly demonstrateth, That the Father and the Son, tho' they, with the Holy Ghost are One and the same Eternal God; yet as to their Personality are distinct. The Father is One, the Son is One, and the Holy Spirit is One. But because there is in this Text mention made but of Two of the Three, therefore a word about these Two. The Giver and Receiver cannot be the same Person in a proper Sense, in the same Act of Giving and Receiving. He that giveth, giveth not to himself, but to another; the Father giveth not to the Father, to wir to himself; but to the Son: The Son receiveth not of the Son, to wit, of himself; but of the Father: So when the Father giveth Commandment, he giveth it not to himfelf, but to another; as Christ saith, He that giveth me Commandment, John 12. 49. So again, I am one that beareth Witness of my felf, and the Father that fent me beareth Witness of me, John 10. 18.

Further, Here is something implied that is not expressed, to wit, that the Father hath not given all Men to Christ; that is, in the Sense as is inrended in the Text, tho' in a larger, as was before, He hath given him every one of them; for then all should be faved: He hath therefore disposed of some another way. He gives some up to Idolatry; he gives some up to Uncleanness, to vile Affections, and to a Reprobate Mind. Now these he dispofeth of in his Anger, for their Destruction; (Alls 7. 42. Rom. 1. 24, 26, 18. That they may reap the Fruits of

ha Ja do Tei Ch the

the

Bo

fent thin 29.

hin

the

viz. nio to !

hen fend 1. mig

the n tani o is that acco

lect thef Pow

A whe vera abol Pow Gra

t, as the the (

ump hew

their

their Doings, and be filled with the Reward of their own Ways. But neither hath he thus disposed of all Men; he hath even of Mercy reserved some from these Judgments, and those are they that he will pardon; as he faith, For I will pardon them whom I referve, Jer. 50. 20. Now these he hath given to Jesus Christ by Will, as a Legacy and Portion. Hence the Lord Jesus fays, This is the Father's Will which hath fent me that of all which he hath given me, I should lofe nothing, but should raise it up again at the last Day, John 36 29.

The Father therefore, in giving of them to him to fave them, must needs declare unto us

these following Things:

d

O

e

t

0 V-

is

n-

y,

r-

f.

ne. de

ut

be

a

th

th

he

of

ner

m-

vetb

that reth

not

ven

in

be-

all 1 of

; he

ons,

po-Acts

its of their

1. That he is able to answer this Design of God. viz. To fave them to the uttermost Sin, the uttermost Temptation, &c. Heb. 7. 25. Hence he is said to lay help upon one that is mighty, mighty to fave: And hence it is again, That God did even of old, promise to fend his People a Saviour, a great one, Plal. Q. 16. Ila. 63. 1. To fave, is a great Work, and calls for Almightiness in the Undertaker: Hence he is called the might yGod, the wonderful Counfeller, &c. Sin is ftrong, Satan is also strong, Death & the Grave are strong and so is the Curse of the Law; therefore it follows. that this Jesus must needs be by God the Father accounted Almighty, in that he hath given his Elect to him to fave them, and deliver them from these, and that in despite of all their Force and Power.

And he gave us Testimony of this his Might. when he was employed in that part of our Deliverance, that called for a Declaration of it. He abolished Death; he destroyed him that had the Power of Death; he was the Destruction of the Grave; he hath finished Sin, and made an end of t, as to its damning Effects upon the Persons that the Father hath given him; he hath vanquished the Curse of the Law, nailed it to his Cross, triumphed over them upon his Cross, and made a hew of these things openly, 2 Tim, 1. 16. Heb. 2.

B 3

Tea, and even now, as a fign of his Triumph and Conquest, He is alive from the Dead, and bath the Keys of

Hell and Death in his own keeping, Rev. 1. 18.

The Father's giving of them to him to fave them, declares unto us, that he is, and will be faithful in his Office of a Mediator, and that therefore they shall be secured from the Fruit and Wages of their Sins, which is eternal Damnation, by his faithful Execution of it. And indeed it is said, even by the Holy Ghost himself, That he is faithful to him that appointed him, that is, to this Work of saving those that the Father hath given him for that purpose; as Moses was faithful in all his House; yea, and more faithful too; for Moses was faithful in God's House, but as a Servant; but Christ as a

Son, over his own House, Heb. 3.

And therefore this Man is counted worthy of more Glory than Moses, even upon this account, because more faithful than he, as well as because Therefore in him, of the Dignity of his Person. and in his Truth and Faithfulness, God rested well pleased, and hath put all the Government of his People upon his shoulders. Knowing, that nothing shall be wanting in him, that may any way perfect this Delign. And of this, He, to mit, the son, hath already given a proof; for when the time was come, that his Blood was, by Divine Justice, required for their Redemption, Washing and Cleanfing, He as freely poured it out of his Heart, as if it had been Water out of a Veffel; not sticking to part with his own Life, that the Life which was laid up for his People in Heaven, might not fail to be bestowed upon them. upon this Account (as well as upon any other) it is, that God calleth him his Righteous Servant, 164. 53. for his Righteonsness could never have been compleat, if he had not been to the uttermost faithful to the Work he undertook: It is also, because he is faithful and true, that in Righteousness he doth judge, and make Work for his Peor

far an ca

P

th

an

ne Go ha

He ed

lan

lgr

cap

one

is f

fo, ner

The

a N

Son

get t

G an I

Boso and

Gho foun

ple a

Meel

God

unto vant

People's Deliverance. He will faithfully perform this trust reposed in him : The Father knows this. and hath therefore given his Elect unto him.

Thirdly, The Father's giving of them to Him to fave them, declares that he is, and will be gentle and patient towards them, under all their Provocations and Miscarriages. It is not to be imagined the Tryals and Provocations that the Son of God hath all along had with these People, that have been given to him that faves them: Indeed He is said to be a tried Stone, for He has been tried, not only by the Devil, Guilt of Sin, Death, and the Curse of the Law, but also by his People's Ignorance, Unruliness, falls into Sin, and declining to Errors in Life and Doctrine. Were we but capable of feeing how the Lord Jesus has been Tried, even by his People, ever fince there was one of them in the World, we should be amazed at his Patience and gentle Carriages to them. is faid indeed, The Lord is very Pitiful, flow to A ger; and of great Mercy : And indeed if He had not been so, He could never have endured their Manners as he has done, from Adam hitherto. Therefore is his Pity and Bowels towards his Church, preferred above the Pity and Bowels of a Mother towards Her Child. Can a Woman forget her fucking Child, that the should not have Compaffion on the Son of her Womb? Yea, they may forget; yet I will not forget thee, faith the Lord, Ifa. 49. 15.

God did once give Moses, as Christ's Servant. an Handful of his People, to carry them in his Bosom, but no farther than from Egypt to Ganaan; and this Moses, as it is said of him by the Holy Ghost, was the meekest Man that was then to be found on the Earth; yea, and he loved the People at a very great Rate, yet neither would his Meekness nor Love hold out in this Work; he failed, and grew paffionate, even to provoking his God to Anger under this Work. And Mofes faid It is unto the Lord, Wherefore halt thou afflicted they Serpant & But what was the Affiction? Why the

B 4

y I,

to

g

r-

a,

in a

of

nt,

afe

m,

ted

of

no-

vay

the

the.

vine

ning

his

not

Life

ven,

And

r) it

vant,

have tter-

Righ-

or his

Peo

Lord

Lord had faid unto him, Carry this People in thy Beform, as a nurfing Father beareth the sucking Child, unto the Land that he sware unto their Fathers. And how then? Not 1, fays Moles; I am not able to bear all this People, because it is too heavy for me : If thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, and let me not fee my Wretchedness, Num. 11. 11, 12, 13, 14. God gave them Mofes, to carry them in his Bosom, that he might shew Gentleness and Patience towards them, under all the Provocations wherewith they would provoke him from that time, 'till he had brought them to their Land: But he failed in the Work; he could not exercise it, because he had not the Sufficiency of Patience towards them: But now it is faid of the Person speaking in the Text, That he shall gather his Lambs with his Arms; shall carry them in his Bosom; and shall gently lead them that are with young. Ifa. 40. 10, 11. Intimating, that this was one of the Qualifications that God looked for, and knew was in him, when he gave his Elect to him to fave them.

Fourthly, The Father giving of him to fave them, declares, that he hath a Sufficiency of Wisdom, to wage with all those Difficulties that would attend him in his bringing of his Sons and Daughters unto Glory, 1 Cor. 1. 30. He hath made him to us to be Wildom; yea, he is called Wifdom it felf, and God faith moreover, That he shall deal prudently, Ifa. 52. 13. And indeed, he that shall take upon him to be the Saviour of the People, had need to be wife, because their Adversaries are subtile above any. Here they are to encounter with the Serpent, who, for his Subtilty, outwitted our Father and Mother, when their Wifdom was at highest, Gen 3. But if we talk of Wisdom, our Jesusis wife, Wiser than Solmon, Wifer than all Men, Wifer than all Angels; He is even the Wildow of God, Christ the Wisdom of God. (Col. 1. 1.) And hence it is that He turneth Sins, Temptations, Persecutions, Falls, and all things for good unto his People, (Rom. 8.) Now

Wa vai

US

the

he (2 beh

his

an his tha him Sin

Wi me.

1

teri Gra Toey con the

Ahal perfu I K mea

thos I say it si Else

For given at the

d

t

1.

.

1.

e

11

0

le

ne

W

at

m

g.

of

id to

m,

m,

ıld

ζh.

ide

7if-

hall

hat

eo.

rfa-

en-

lty,

Vif-

om,

han

the

ons,

his

OW

Now these things thus concluded on, do shew us also the great and wonderful Love of the Father, in that He should chuse out one, every way so well prepared for the Work of Man's Salvation.

Here indeed perceive we the Love of God. Hiram gathered, That God loved Israel, because he had given them such a King as Solomon, (2 Chron. 2. 11.) But how much more may we behold the Love that God hath bestowed upon us, in that he hath given us to his Son, and also his Son for us.

All that the Father giveth me - (fall come.)

In these last Words, there is closely inserted; an Answer unto the Father's End, in giving of his Elect to Jesus Christ. The Father's End was, that they might come to him, and be saved by him; and that says the Son, shall be done; neither Sin nor Satan, neither Flesh and World, neither Wisdom nor Folly, shall hinder their coming to me. They shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Here therefore the Lord Jesus positively determineth, to put forth fuch a sufficiency of all Grace, as shall effectually perform his Promise. They shall come : that is, he will cause them to come, by infuling of an effectual Blefling into all the means that shall be used to that end. As was faid to the evil Spirit, that was seen to perswade Ahab to go and fall at Ramoth Gilead; Go, thou fhale perswade him, and prevail also; go forth, and do so 1 Kings 22. 22. So will Jelus Christ say, to the means that shall be used, for the bringing of those to him that the Father bath given him. lay he will bless it effectually to this very end; it shall perswade them, and shall prevail also. Elfe, as I faid, the Father's end would be trultrate: For the Father's Will is, that of all that he hath given him. he should lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last Day, in order next unto himself, Christ the first Fruits, afterwards those that are his Coming, (1 Cor. 15.) But this cannot be done, if there should sail to be à Work of Grace essectually wrought, though but in any one of them. But this shall not sail to be wrought in any one of them. But this shall not sail to be wrought in them even in all that the Father hath given him to save. All that the Father hath given me shall come to me &c. But to speak more distinctly to the Words, They shall come; Two things I should shew you from these Words.

Ē

L

E

V

0

3

co

in

d

G

m

41

let

po no

co

loc

ter

W

gr

an

go

First, What it is to come to Christ.

Secondly, What force there is in this Promise, to

make them come to him.

Firft, I would shew you what it is to come to Christ. This word Come, must be understood Spiritually, not Carnally; for many came to him Carnally, or Bodily, that had no faving Advantage by him: Multitudes did thus come unto him in the days of his flesh, yea, innumerable Companies. There is also at this day a formal Customary coming to his Ordinances, and ways of Worship, which availeth not any thing; but with them shall not now meddle; for they are not intended in the Text. The Coming then intended in the Text, is to be understood of the Coming of the Mind to him, even the moving of the heart to wards him, I fay, the moving of the Heart towards him, from a found Sense of the absolute want that a Man hath of Him for his Justification and Salvation.

This Description of Coming to Christ, dividen

it felf into Two Heads.

First, That Coming to Christ, is a moving of the Mind towards Him.

Secondly. That it is a moving of the Mind to wards Him, from a found Sense of the absolute want that a Man hath of Him for his Justification and Salvation.

Mind towards him. This is evident, because Coming hither or thither, if it be voluntary, i

to JESUS CHRIST. by an Act of the Mind or Will; fo Coming to Christ, is through the inclining of the Will, Thy People shall be willing, Pfal. 119. 3. This willingness of Heart is it which sets the Mind a moving after, or towards Christ by the moving of her Bowels. My beloved put in his Hand by the Hole of the Dosr, and my Bowels were moved for him, Song, 4. 5. My Bowels: the Passion of my Mind and Affections; which Passions of the Affections are exprest by the yearning and founding of the Bowels, the yearning or passionate working of them, the sounding of them, or their making a noise for me, Gen. 42. 30. I Kings 3. 26. Ifa. 16. 11. This then is the coming to Christ, even a moving towards him with the Mind. And it shall

re

ut

of

in

to

me

ds,

ou

, to

to:

ood

him

ran-

him

npa.

hip,

eml

nded

the

the

t to

ards

want

1 and

ideth

ng o

d to

folut

catio

of th

ecaul

The Water in this Text, is the Grace of God in the Doctrine of it; the living things are the children of Men, to whom the Grace of God, by the Gospel is preached. Now, saith he, every living thing which moveth whithersoever the Waters shall come, shall live. And see how this Word (moveth) is expounded by Christ himself in the Book of the Revelations; the Spirit and the Bride say, Come, and let him that heareth say come, and

come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which movet whi-

let bim that is athirst, Come; and whosever will, that is willing let him take the Water of Life fredy, Rev. 22. 17.

So that to move in thy Mind and Will after Christ, is to be coming to him. There are many poor Souls that are coming to Christ, that yet cannot tell how to believe it, because they think that coming to him is some strange and wonderful thing, and indeed so it is. But I mean, they overlook the Inclination of their Will, the Moving of their Mind, and the sounding of their Bowels after him; and count these none of this strange and wonderful thing; when indeed it is a work of greatest wonder in this World, to see a Man who was sometimes dead in Sin, possessed of the Devil; an Enemy to Christ, and to all things spiritually good: I say, to see this Man moving with his

mind

mind after the Lord Jesus Christ, is one of the

highest Wonders in the World. Secondly, It is a moving of the Mind towards him, from a found Sense of the absolute want that a Man hath of him for his Justification and Salvation. Indeed without this Sense of a lost Gondition without him, there will be no moving of the mind towards him: A moving of their Mouth there may be; With their mouth they shew much Love, Ezek. 33. 31. Such a People as this will come as the true People cometh; that is, in shew and outward Appearance; and they will fit before God's Ministers, as his People sit beofre them; and they will hear his Words too, but they will not do them; that is, will not come inwardly with their Minds; For with their Mouth they shew much Love, but their Heart (or Mind) goeth after their Covetousness. Now all this is, because they want an effectual Sense of the Misery of their State by Nature; for not till they have that, will they in their Mind move of ner to him. Therefore thus it is faid concerning the true Comers; At that Day the Trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come that mere ready to perish in the Land of Assyria. and the out-cofts of the Land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in buholy Mount ain at Ferufalem, Ifa. 27. 13. They are then, as you fee, the Out-casts, as those that are-ready to perish: that indeed have their Minds effectually moved to come to Jelus Christ. This Sende of things was that which made the Three Thousand come; that made Sant come; that made the Goaler come; and that indeed makes all others come, that come effectually. Acts 21. 8. 16. Of the true coming to Christ, the three Lepers

were a famous Semblance, of whom you read Kings, 7, 3. &c. The Famine in those Days was fore in the Land, there was no Bread for the Peorle, and as for that Sustenance that was, which was Asserblesh and Doves Dung, that was only in Samaria; and of these the Lepers had no share, for they were thrust without the City. Well

now

NO

ger ther

wha

disp

oth

If v

min

fit f

let 1

us a

dye.

Nec

thei

Thu Chi

it;

quit

the

ced

utte

fafet

they all y

will

plair

ron

hath

Supp

to w

t!

hey

ind

Need

com

com

thos

I.

T

T

t

e

,

e

e

11

y

y

0-

e-

ry ve

m.

0=

hey

Ma

the

hat

nds

his

ree

ade l o-

16. pers

read was

Peo-

hich y in

Well

won

now they fat in the Gate of the City, and Hunger was, as I may fay, making his last Meal of them; and being therefore half-dead already, what do they think of doing? Why, first they display the dismal Colours of Death before each others Faces, and then resolve what to do, laying, If we say we will go into the City, then the Famine is in the City, and we shall dye there; if we lit still here, we dye also; now therefore come, let us fall into the Host of the Syrians; if they save us alive we shall live; if they kill us we shall but dye. Here now was Necessity at Work, and this Necessity drove them to go thither for Lite, whither else they would never have gone for it. Thus it is with them that in truth come to Jelus Christ; Death is before them, they fee it and feel it; he is feeding upon them, and will eat them quite up, if they come not to Jesus Christ; and therefore they come even of Necessity, being forced thereto by that fense they have of their being utterly and everlastingly undone, if they find not lafety in him.

These are they that will come; indeed these are they that are invited to come. Come unto me all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and I

will give you rest, Mat 11. 21.

Take two or three things to make this more plain; to wit, that coming to Christ floweth from a deep Sense of the absolute need that a Manhath of him as afore.

I. They shall come with weeping and with Supplication will I lead them; I will cause them to walk by the Rivers of Waters, in a plain way, wherein they shall not stumble, Fer. 31. 9. Mind it! They come with weeping and Supplication; they come with Prayers and Tears. Now Prayers and Tears are the effects of a right Sense of the Need of Mercy. Thus a senseless Sinner cannot come, he cannot pray, he cannot cry, he cannot come sensible of that he sees not, nor feels. In those days, and at that time, the Children of Israel shall.

shall come; they and the Children of Judah together, going and weeping; they shall seek the Lord their God; they shall ask the way to zion, with their Faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join our selves to the Lord in a perpetual Covernant that shall not be forgotten. For so,

Covenant that shall not be forgotten, Jer. 50 4, 9 Secondly, This coming to Christ, it is called a Running to him; as flying to him; a flying to him from the Wrath to come. By all which Terms; is set forth the sense of the Man that comes, towit. That he is affected with the fense of his Sins, and the Death due thereto; that he is sensible that the avenger of Blood pursues him, and that therefore he is cut off, if he makes not speed to the Son of God for Life. Mat. 3 7 Pfal 143.9. Fly. ing is the last Work of a Man in Danger, all that are in danger, do not fly; no, not all that fee themselves in danger; flying is the last Work of a Man in danger; all that hear of danger will not fly. Men will consider, if there be no other way to escape before they fly Therefore, as I said, flying is the last thing. When all Refuge fails, and a Man is made to see that there is nothing left him but Sin, Death, and Damnation, unless he flies to Christ for Life, then he flies, & not vill then.

of an absolute need of Jesus Christ to save, or is evident, by the outcry that is made by them to come, even as they are coming to him, Mat. 14. 30 Acts 2. 37. Acts 16. 30 Lord save or I perish. Men and Brethren what shall we do? Sirs, What must I do to be saved? and the like. This Language doth sufficiently discover that the truly coming Souls are Souls sensible of their need

of Salvation by Jesus Christ.

things that follow: It is faid that such are Pricked in their Hearts, that is, with the Sentence of Death by the Law; and the least prick in the Heart kills a Man. All: 2.37. Such are said, as said before, to weep, to tremble, and to be also nished

ho M an rei

Ы

Te

cip Ch

tha

no

eth his Th fus like tha we

Con Con Con

not Sir, Tak with with

thin B fome

after from on, (

CHI

hished in themselves at the evident and unavoidable Danger that attends them, unless they fly to Tesus Christ, Acts 9. 16.

Fifthly, Coming to Christ is attended with an honest and fincere torsaking all for him. If any Man cometh unto me, and hateth not his Father, and Mother, and Wife, and Children, and Brethren, and Sifters, yea and his own Life also, he cannot be my Disciple; and whosoever doth not bear his Cross, and come after me, cannot be my Dis-

the

on,

nd

ual

9

ia

to

ich

ies,

ins,

ble

hat

the

Fly-

hat

fee

k of

not

Way

aid,

ails,

ning

is he

hen.

ienle

re is

m to

4. 30

rifh.

Sirs

like.

t the

need

few

rick

ice o n the

1, 25

alto ished ciple, Luke 14 26. 27. By these, and the like Expressions elsewhere. Christ describeth the true Comer, or the Man that indeed is coming to Him: He is one that cafteth off all, he hateth all things that would stand in his Way to hinder his Coming to Jelus Christ. There are a great many pretended Comers to Jefus Christ in the World; and they are much like to that Man that you read of in Mat. 21. 30 that faid to his Fathers bidding, I go Sir; and went not, I fay there are a great many fuch Comers to Jelus Christ; they say when Christ calls by his Gospel, I come Sir; but still they abide by their Pleasure and carnal Delights. They come not at all, only they give him a courtly Compliment; but he takes notice of it, and will not let it pass for more than a Lye. He said, I go Sir, and went not; he Diffembled and Lied. Take heed of this you that flatter your felves with your own Deceivings; Words will not do with Jesus Christ: Coming is coming, and nothing else will go for Coming with him,

Before I freak to the other Head, I shall answer some Objections that usually lie in the Way of those that in truth are coming to Jesus Christ.

Object. 1. Tho' I cannot deny but my mind furts after Christ, and that too as being moved thereto from a fight and confideration of my lost Condition, (for I see without Him I perish) yet I sear my ends are not right in coming to him.

Quest. Why, what is thine End in coming to Christ,

Answ. My End is, that I might have Life, and

be faved by Jesus Christ,

This is the Objection. Well, let me tell thee, that to come to Christ for Life, and to be faved, altho' at present thou hast no other end, is a law. ful and good coming to Jesus Christ. This is e. vident, because Christ propoundeth Life as the only Argument to prevail with Sinners to come to him, and so also blameth them because they come not to him for Life. And ye will not come to me that ye might have Life, Joh 5. 3. Belides there are many other Scriptures whereby he allureth Sinners to come to him, in which he propoundeth nothing to them but their fafety. As, he that believeth in Him shall not Perish; he that believeth is passed from Death to Life. He that believeth shall be saved. He that believeth on him, is not condemned. And believing and coming are all one. So that you fee to come to Christ for Life, is a lawful-coming, and good.

r. In that he believeth, that he alone hath made

Attonement for Sin, Rom. 2.

And let me add over and above, that for a Man to come to Christ for Life, though he come to him for nothing else but Life, is to give much Honour to Him.

First, He honoureth the Word of Christ, and consenteth to the Truth of it; and that in these

two general Heads.

1. He consenteth to the truth of all those Sayings that testify that Sin is most abominable in it self, dishonourable to God, and damnable to the Soul of Man. For thus saith the Man that cometh to Jesus Christ, Fer. 44. 4. Rim. 2. 23. chap. 6. 23. 2 Thess. 2. 1-2.

2. In that he believeth, as the Word hath said, that there is in the World's best things, Righte outness and all, nothing but Death and Damnation; for so also says the Man that comes to Jesus Christ for Life, Rom. 7. 24 25 chap. 8. 2, 3. 2. Cor. 6. 7, 8: Secondly,

this T veth Life

12.

that

that

Dev

Fus (2. Pow

hath Deat his,

ling ciful e in o Je

Fo

Chri
nd
ness
nd
d

he V his ut fi Fif

hou of, Vorl

ore, o Jef new

thou nd t ecia

ccia

Secondly, He honoureth Christ's Person, in that he believeth that there is Life in him, and that he is able to save him from Death. Hell, the Devil and Damnation; for unless a Man believe this, he will not come to Christ for Life, Heb 7.24,25.

Thirdly, He honoureth him, in that he believeth that he is Authorized of the Father to give Life to those that come to him for it, John 5. 11.
12. chap. 17. 1, 2, 3.

Fourthly, He honoureth the Priest-hood of Je-

fus Christ.

d

2,

ı,

V.

e.

ne

ne

ey

ne

es

11-

0.

ls,

at

at

on

112

ift

de

an

to

ich

and

refe

ay-

nit

the

eth

23.

aid,

hte

nati

elus

dly,

2. In that he believeth that Christ hath more Power to save from Sin, by the Sacrifice that he hath offered for it, than hath all the Law, Devils, Death, or Sin to condemn. He that believes not this, will not come to Jesus Christ for Life, Acts

13, 38. Heb. 2. 14, 15. Rev. 1. 17. 18.

Thirdly, In that he believes, that Christ accorling to his Office, will be most faithful and meriful in the Discharge of his Office. This muse e included in the faith of him that comes for life o Jesus Christ. 1 Joh. 2. 1.2, 3. Heb. 2. 17. 18. Fourthly, Farther, he that cometh to Jesus Christ for life, taketh part with him against Sin, nd against the ragged and unperfect Righteousels of the World; yea, and against falle Christs, nd damnable Errors, that let themselves against he Worthiness of his Merits and Sufficiency: his is evident, for that such a Soul singleth Christ ut from them all, as the only One that can fave-Fifthly, Therefore, as Noah at God's Command, hou preparedit this Ark, for the faving of the if, by the which also thou condemnest the World, and art become Heir of the Righteouless, which is by Faith, Heb. 11. 17. Wherepre, coming Sinner, be content, he that cometh lefus Christ, believeth too that he is willing to new Mercy to, and have Compathion upon him though unworthy) that comes to him for life:
ad therefore thy Soul lyeth not only under a ecial Invitation to come, but under a Promife

are in that Soul that comes to Jesus Christ for Life, as is evident to any different Judgment.

24

it

Se

nt

nha

nha

hd

oth

ive

e, b

5 (

Co

is (

eith

ife,

ore

eal

If!

ncou

im f

06;0

do

nine

ear I

An

Quali

life ?

Head

et CI

n the

athe

ail w

n

For, will he that believeth not the Testimony of Christ, concerning the Baseness of Sin, and the infufficiency of the Righteousness of the World, come to Christ for Life? No.

He that believeth not the Testimony of the Word, comes not. He that believes that there is Life any where elfe, comes not. He that questions whether the Father hath given Christ Power to forgive, comes not: He that thinketh that there is more in Sin, in the Law, in Death, and the Devil to destroy, than there is in Christ to fave, comes not. He also that Questions his faithful Management of his Priesthood, for the Salvation of Sinners, comes not.

Thou then that art indeed the coming Sinner, believest all this? True, perhaps thou dost not believe with that full Affurance, nor halt thou leifure to take notice of thy Faith as to these distinct Acts of it; but yet all this Faith is in him coming to Christ for Life. And the Faith that thus worketh, is the Faith of the best and purest kind : Because this Man comes alone as a Sinner, and as feeing that Life is to be had only in Jefus Christ.

Before I conclude my Answer to this Objection take into thy Confideration these Two Things.

First. That the Cities of Refuge were erected for those that were dead in the Law, and that yet would live by Grace, even for those that were to Fly thither for Life from the Avenger of Blood that purfueth after them. And it is worth your noting, that those that were upon their flight this frael, ther, are in a Peculiar manner, called the people ionne of God. Cast ye up, cast ye up, saith God, prepare ye the way: Take up the ftumbling-block out ays pl of the way of my people, Ifa 57. 14. This is meant of preparing the way to the City of Refuge, that hou the Slayers might escape thither; which flying in, an Slaven

th

or

ny

the

ld,

the

ere

ne-

rift

eth

th.

rift

his

the

ner,

not

lei-

inct

ing

ork-

Be-

d as

rift.

tion

Eted

t yet

e to

lood

your

t thi-

eople

pre

kout

neant

that

lying

ayer

gs.

ayers are here by way of specialty, called the cople of God; even those of them that escaped ither for Life.

Secondly, Consider that of Ahab, when Benhadad nt to him for Life, saying; Thus saith thy Son nhadad, I pray thee, let me Live. Though nhadad had sought the Crown and Kingdom, yea, and also the Life of Ahab; yet how effectually oth Benhadad prevail with him. Is Benhadad yet ive? said Ahab, He is my Brother; yea, Goe, bring him to me. So he made him Ride in is Chariot, I Kings 20.

Coming Sinner, What thinkest thou? If Jess Christ had as little Goodness in him as Abab, e might grant an humble Benhadad Life. Thou either beggest of him his Crown and Dignity; life, eternal Life will serve thy turn. How much more then shalt thou have it. since thou hast to eal with him who is Goodness and Mercy it lift yea, since thou art called upon, yea greatly accouraged by a promise of Life, to come unto

im for Life? Read also these Scriptures, Number 5, 11, Fosture 20, 1-2, Heb. 6 16.

Object. 2. When I say, I only seek my felf, I mean do not find that I do design God's Glory in

nine own Salvation by Christ, and that makes me

Julification of those that are coming to him for life? Come thou for Life, and trouble not thy lead with such Objections against thy self; and et Christ and God alone to Glorisie themselves a the Salvation of such a Worm as thou art. The lather saith to the Son, Thou art my Son, O strael, in whom I will be glorisied. God promunceth Life to Sinners, as the Argument to presail with them to come to him for life; and Christ ays plainly, I am come that ye might have Life, who is not to him for life; and Christ hou hast need of his Eternal Life. Pardon of in, and Deliverance from Wrath to come Christ in, and Deliverance from Wrath to come Christ

H

oor

Vhy ning

An

by I

om

nce,

thy v'ít

hy A

Anj

hou

15 21

Th

If t

Fir ft

Anfr

Secon

em,

Ansy

not Third

ou h ecte

Ans n

our (

propounds to thee, and these be the things that thou hast need of: Besides God will be gracious and merciful to Worthless, Undeserving Wretch es; Come then as such an one, and lay no Stumbling-blocks in the Way to him, but come to him for Life, and live, fohn 5. 24 Ch. 3. 36. Mat 1, 21,

Prov. 8. 36, 37. 1 Tef. 11. John 11. 25, 26.

When the Goaler faid, Sirs, what must I do to be faved? Paul did not so much as once ask him, what is your End in this Question? Do you design the Glory of God in the Salvation of your Soul! He had more wit: He knew that fuch Questions as these, would have been but as Fools Baubles, instead of a sufficient Salve to so weighty a Ouestion as this. Wherefore since this pour Wretch lacked Salvation by Jesus Christ, I mean to be sa- dde ved from Hell and Death, which he knew (now) ruit was due to him for the Sins that he had commit- well ted; Paul bids him, like a poor condemned Sinner as he was, to proceed still in this his way of Self- em, feeking, faying, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, saint and thou shalt he saved, Alls 16. 30, 31 32. I eath know, that afterwards thou wilt desire to gloristic Christ, by walking in the way of his Precepts; left but at present thou wantest Life; the Avenger of this Blood is behind thee, and the Devil like a roar-ling Lionis behind thee. Well some now, and oh ing Lien's behind thee. Well, come now, and obtain Life from these; and when thou hast obtain ith t ed some comfortable Perswasion that thou art made a Partaker of Life by Christ, then and not till then, thou wilt fay, Bless the Lord O my foul, and all that is within me, bless his holy Name. Bless the Lord O my Soul, and forget not all his Benefits; who forgiveth all thine Iniquities, and healeth all thy Diseases; who redeemeth thy Life from Destruction, and crowneth thee with loving Kindnesses and tender Mercies, Pla. 103.1.2,3.4.5 Obj & 3. But I cannot believe that I am come to Christ aright, because sometimes I am apt to que-

ftion his very Being and Office to fave. Thus to do is horrible; but mayest thou not judge amils in this matter.

laga How

How can I judge amis, when I judge as I feel ? oor Soul! Thou may'ft judge amis for all that. Vhy, faith the Sinner, I think that these Questinings come from my Heart.

Answ. Let me answer: That which comes from by Heart, comes from thy Will and Affections, om thy Understanding, Judgment, and Conscince, for these must acquiesce in thy questioning: thy questioning be with thy Heart. And how y'st thou, (for to name no more) dost thou with

y Affection and Conscience, thus question? Answ. No my Conscience trembles when such houghts come into my Mind; and my Affecti-

at

us

ch.

m-

im

21,

) to

im,

ign

ul?

ons

les,

y a

etch

e fa-

(wo

mit-

Sin-

2.

d not

Jame.

h lov-

hs are otherwise inclined. Then I conclude, that these things are either ddenly injected by the Devil, or else are the ruits of that Body of Sin and Death, that yet wells within thee, or perhaps from both together If they come wholly from the Devil, as they Self- em, because thy Conscience and Affections are rist, minst them; or if they come from the Body of eath that is in thee, (and be not thou curious in glo iquiring from whether of them they come, the epts; fest way is, to lay enough at thy own Door) er of othing of this should hinder thy coming, nor ake thee conclude, thou comest not aright.

And before I leave thee, let me a little query ith thee about this matter.

First, Dost thou like these wicked Blasphemies?

Answ. No, no, their presence and working kills foul,

Swondly. Dost thou mourn for them, pray against em, and hate thy felf because of them

all his Answ Yes, yes, but that which afflicts me is, I s, and not prevail against them. v Life

Thirdly Dost thou fincerely chuse (mightest ome to letted, and taken with the things that are best, of queit Heavenly and Holy. o que-

with all my Heart, and Death the next u not our (if it were God's Will) rather than thus to How against him.

Well then, thy not liking of them, thy moun ing for them, thy praying against them, and the loathing thy felf because of them, with thy fincer chusing of those Thoughts, for thy Delectation that are Heavenly and Holy, clearly declare that these things are not countenanc'd eith with thy Will, Affections, Understanding, Jude ment, or Conscience; and so, that thy Heart not in them, but that rather they come immed ately from the Devil, or arise from the Body Death that is in thy Flesh; of which thou ough Heat est thus to say, now then it's no more I that do it but Sin that dwells in me, Rom. 7. 16, 17.

I will give thee a pertinent Instance: In Der affect I will give thee a pertinent Instance: In Dev affect 22. thou mayest read of a betrothed Damsel, on by the betrothed to her Beloved, one that had given his thy her Heart and Mouth, as thou hast given the self to Christ; yet she was met with as she walke sein the Field, by one that forced her, because he was, the stronger than she. Well, what Judgment no bids doth God, the righteous Judge, pass upon the may Damsel for this? The Man only that lay withose her, saith God shall die; but unto the Damsunde thou shalt do nothing; there is in the Damsunde thou shalt do nothing; there is in the Damsunde thou shalt do nothing; there is in the Damsunde she against his Neighbour, and slayeth him, ev saith so is this matter; he found her in the Field, and that betrothed Damsel cryed, and there was none to sa for o her, Dent. 22, 29, 27. Hear her, Deut. 22, 29, 27.

Thou art this Damfel, the Man that forced the Wines with these Blasphemous thoughts, is the Devi This and he lighteth upon thee in a fit place, even in Courte Fields, as thou art wandring after Je with Christ; but thou cryedst out and by thy cry, dishe crists; but thou abhorrest such wicked Lewdon Paul, Well, the Judge of all the Earth will do right spre he will not lay the Sin at thy Door, but at that offered thee Violence: and for thy Comso Besh, take this into Consideration, that he came to he St them that were oppressed with the Devil, than to 38. 10. 38.

0

lov

tha

of c

con

Aff

n a

in

A

not

B

obj. 4. But saith another, I am so heartless, so low, and, as I think, so indifferent in my coming, that, to speak truth, I know not whether my kind of coming ought to be called a coming to Christ. Answ. You know that I told you at first, that coming to Christ, is a moving of the Heart and -

Affections towards Him.

un th

Cen

tion are

ithe

ude

arti

But faith the foul, my Dulnels and Indifferency ned in all holy Duties, demonstrate my heartlesness and in Coming; and to come, and not with the ugh Heart, signifies nothing at all.

doi: Answ. The moving the Heart after Christ is

not to be discerned (at all times) by the sensible Den affectionate Performance of Duties; but rather I, on by those secret Groanings and Complaints which in his thy Soul makes to God against that Sloth that at-

salke Secondly, But grant it be even as thou say'st it he wis, that thou comest so slowly, &c. yet since Christ no bids them come that comes not at all, surely they on the may be accepted that come, though attended with y wi those Instrmities, which thou at present groanest came under. He saith, And him that cometh: He saith came not, if they come sensible, so fast. But, and him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out. He saith also in the Eight of the Properbs, As for him and that wanteth Understanding, (that is, an Heart; to sa for oftentimes the Understanding is taken for the Heart) Come eat of my Bread, and drink of the Heart) Come eat of my Bread, and drink of the

Heart) Come eat of my Bread, and drink of the ed th Wine that I have mingled.

Devi Thirdly, Thou may'ft be vehement in thy Spirit even in Coming to Jesus Christ, and yet be plagued in Jesus With sensible Sloth. So was the Church, when ey, dishe cryed, Draw me, we will run after thee; and ewdn Paul, when ne said, When I would do good, evil a right spresent with me. (Song 14. Rom. 7. Gal. 7. 10) that The Works, Struglings and Oppositions of the comforted, are more manifest than are the Works of each the Spirit in our Hearts, and so are sooner felt wil, than they. What then, let us not be discouraged at

me

be

T

an

ter

wh

kno

did

lay

POC

Chi

mai

Wai Slug

ly, wea

Lor

moli The

will

that

halte

more

Ser

Chri

Chair

ndt

Men

hey

n Ch

OWn

nto t

4. 4.

hain

deir S

And

ge t

d Fi

ly N

80. 1

at the fight and feeling of our own infirmities, but run the faster to Jesus Christ for Salvation.

Promise of Christ's Acceptance of the Coming Sinner, and that will make thee make more haste unto him. Discouraging Thoughts, they are like to cold Water, they benumb the Senses, and make us go ungainly about our business; but the sweet and warm Gledes of Promise, are like the comfortable Beams of the Sun, which enliveneth and refresheth. You see how little the Bee and Fly do play in the Winter; Why, the Cold hinders them from it; but when the Wind and Sun is warm, who so busine as they.

fifthly But again, he that comes to Christ slies for his Life. Now there is no Man that slies for his Life that thinks he speeds fast enough on his Journey; no, could he, he would willingly take a mile at a step. O my slothful and heartless Soul say st thou, Oh that I had Wings like a Dove, for then would I flie away, and be at Rest! I would hasten my escape from the windy Storm and Tem

pelt, Pfalm 65.6, 8.

Poor coming Soul, thou art like the Man that would ride full Gallop, whose Horse will hard Trot; now the desire of his Mind is not to be judged of by the slow pace of the dull Jade he ride on, but by the Hitching, and Kicking, and Spuring, as he sits on his back. Thy Flesh is like the dull Jade, it will not gallop after Christ; it will be backward, though thy Soul and Heaven lie a Stake: But be of good Comfort, Christ judget not according to the sierceness of outward Motion Mark 10. 17. but according to the Sincerity of the Heart and inward Parts, John 1 47. Pfal. 51.

Mat. 26. 41.

much faster than did Mephibosheth; but yet heart was not so upright in him to David, was his. 'Tis true Mephibosheth had a Check fro David; for said he why wentest not thou wi

but

veet

Sin

un-

ce to

nake

weet

com

and

Fly

der

un is

flies

s for

on his take

Soul

lie

udget

lotion

v of th

1.51

Day

yet b

avid,

k fro

wi Wi m

me, Mephibolheth? But when David came to remember Mephibosheth was lame, (for that was his Plea) Thy Servant is lame, 2 Sam. 10. he was content. and concluded he would have come after him falter than he did : And Mephiboshappealed to David. who was in those Days as an Angel of God to know all things that are done in the Earth: If he did not believe that the reason of his backwardness lay in his lameness, and not in his Mind. Why, poor coming Sinner, thou can't not come to Christ with that outward Swiftness of Career, as many others do! But doth the reason of thy Backwardness lye in thy Mind and Will, or in the Sluggishness of the Flesh? Canst thou say sincerely, The Spirit truly is willing but the Flesh is weak, Mat. 26 41. Yea, canst thou appeal to the Lord Jesus, who knoweth persectly the very in-most thoughts of thy Heart, that this is true? Then take this for thy Comfort: He hath faid, I will affemble her that halteth, I will make her e, for that halteth a Remnant, and I will fave her that Noul halteth, Micah 4.6. Zep. 3 9. What canst thou have Tem more from the sweet I ips of the Son of God? But, Seventhly, I read of some that are to follow n tha Christ in Chains; I say to come after him in aril Chains: Thus faith the Lord, the Labour of Egipt, e judg nd the Merchandize of Attivities, and the Sabeans, ride Men of Stature, shall come over unto thee, and hey shall be thine: They shall come after thee; ke th Chains they shall come over, and they shall fall it wi

own unto thee: They shall make Supplication nto thee, faying: Surely there is none elfe to fave, 6.4. 4. Surely they that come after Christ in hains, come to him in great Difficulty, because heir Steps by the Chains are straitned.

And what Chains fo heavy, as those that discouge thee? Thy Chain which is made up of Guilt d Filth, is heavy; it is a wretched Bond about w Neck, by which thy Serength doth fail, Rom. de. ch. 3. 17. But come, though thou come !

Chains : 'Tis Glory to Christ that a Sinner

th

to

25

er

by

for

Sa

to

die

the

fire

Wil

me

tadi

ton

min

C

om

A

be n

Q

one 4

on M

Dril

nof iven

Be

n H

To

An us C

1

comes after him in Chains. The chinking of thy Chains, the troublefome to thee, are not, nor can be any Obstruction to thy Salvation: 'tis Christ's Work and Glory to fave thee from thy Chains, to enlarge thy steps, and fet thee at Liberty. The blind-Man though called, furely could not come apace to Jesus Christ: But Christ could stand still. and stay for him. True, He rideth upon the Wings of the Wind; but yet he is long-fuffering, and his long fuffering is Salvation to him that cometh to bim, Mat. 19. 49. Pet. 3. 9.

Eighthly, Hadst thou seen those that come to the Lord Jesus in the day of his Flesh, how slowly, how hoblingly they came to him, by reason of their Infirmities, and also how triendly, and kind ly, and graciously he received them, and gave them the defire of their Hearts thou wouldst not as thou doff, make such Objections against thy

felf in thy coming to Jefus Christ.

obj &. 5. But fays another, I fear I come too late; I doubt, I have flaid too long I am afraid the the Door is thut.

Anja. Thou canst never come too late to Jesus Christ, if thou dost come. This is manifest by

two Initances.

First, By the Man that came to him at the Eleventh Hour. This Man was idle all the Day long He had a whole Gospel day to come in, and he play'd it all away fave only the last Hour thereof But at last at the Eleventh Hour, he came, and goes into the Vineyard to work along with the Merc rest of the Labourers, that had born the Burthe ith t and Heat of the Day. Well, but how was he re ceived of the Lord of the Vineyard; Why, whe o the Pay-day came, he had even as much as the ref et she yea, had his Money first. True the others mu ine t mured at him; but what did the Lord Jesus at nd yo fwer them? Is thine Eye Evil, because mine ood? I will give unto this last even as unto the erlast es of Secondly, The other Instance is, The Thief upo 0bj. oor v

Come and Melcome. 35 34 the Cross; he came late also even at an Hour behy fore his Death; yea, he stayed from Jesus Christ can as long as he had Liberty to be a Thief, and longft's er too; for could he have deluded the Judges, and ins. by his lying words escaped his just Condemnation, The for ought I know, he had not come as yet to his ome Saviour : But being convicted, and condemned till, to die; wea fasten'd to the Cross, that he might the die like a Rogue, as he was in his Life; behold ng, the Lord Fefus, when this wicked one, even now de-COfireth Mercy at his Hands, tells him, and that without the least Reflection upon him for his forthe mer mispent Life; To Day thou Shalt be with me in Pawlv. radice, Luke 23. 43. n of Let no Man turn this Grace of God into Wancind. gave tonnels; my Delign is now to encourage the coming Soul. not. thy (b). But is not the Door of Mercy shut against lome before they die? Answ, Yea, and God forbids that Prayer should e too be made to him for them, fer. 7. 16. Jude 22. d the Queft. Then why may not I doubt that I may be one of these? Tefus Answ. By no means, if thou art coming to Te-It by us Christ; because when God shuts the Door upon Man, he gives them no Heart to come to Jelus Elebrift. None comes but those to whom it is givlong n of the Father : But thou comest, therefore it is nd he iven to thee of the Father. ereof Be fure therefore, if the Father hath given thee e, and n Heart to come to Jesus Christ, the Gate of ith th hercy yet stands open to thee : For it stands not arthe hith the Wildom of God to give Itrength to come he re when othe Birth, and yet to that up the Womb, 16.66. ne rest To give Grace to come to Jelus Christ, and et that up the Door of his Mercy upon thee. Ins mu ine thine Ear, faith be, and come unto me; hear, fus at nd your Souls shall live; and I will make an enine i rialting Covenant with you even the fure Merto the es of David. 150. 53. 3. ef upo Obj. But it is faid that fonce Knocked when the oor was thut.

1

an

10

mo

no

füs

Na

the

Th

nei

the

ple

Ma

whi

don

D

tot

rath

befo

Con

1.

2.

3 our

4.

lan

Stam

5.

vatc

they

their

W

ions,

alls !

ake h

im no

Answ. Yes, But the Text in which these Knock. ers are mentioned are to be referr'd unto the day of Judgment, and not to the coming of the Sinner to Christ in this Life. See the Text, Mat. 25. 11

Luke 13. 24, 25.

These therefore concern thee nothing at all that art coming to Jesus Christ, thou art coming now, Now is the accepted time, behold now is the Day Salvation, 2 Cor. 6. 2. Now God is upon the Mercy-feat, now Christ Jesus fits by, continue ally pleading the Victory of his Blood for Sinners; and now, even as long as this World lasts this word of the Text shall be still free, and fully fulfilled, and Him that Cometh to Mey I will in no will tast out.

Sinner, the greater Sinner thou art, the greater Need of Mercy thou hait, and the more wil Christ be glorified thereby: Come then, com and try: Come tafte and fee how good the Lord

is to an undeferring Sinner.

Obj. But, fays another, I am fallen fince I be gan to come to Christ; therefore I fear I di not come aright, and so consequently, that Chris

will not receive me.

unfw. Falls are dangerous, for they Dishonou Christ, wound the Conscience and cause the Enemies of God to speak reproachfully. But is no good Argument, I am fallen therefor was not coming aright to Jelus Christ. David and Solomon, and Peter had thus object ed against themselves, they had added to the Griefs; and yet, at leaft as much cause theu. A Man whose Steps are order'd by t Lord, and whose goings the Lord delights may yet be overtaken in a Temptation the may cause him to fall, Pfalm 37. 23 14. not daron fall ; yea, and Mofes himfelt ? Wh thall we fay of Hezekiah and 7th Shaphar ? The thall ddow are therefore Falls and Falls : Falls parde able, and Falls unpardonable: Falls unparque illen? dness nable are Falls against Light, from the Faich

the despising of the trampling upon Jesus Christ and his bleffed Undertakings, (Heb. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5, Ch. 10. 28, 29.) Now as for such there remains no more Sacrifice for Sin : Indeed, they ishave no Heart, no Mind no Delire to come to lefus Christ for Life, therefore they must perish. Nay, fays the Holy Ghost, 'Tis impossible that they should be renewed again unto Repentance Therefore these God hath no Compassion for, neither ought we; but for other Falls, though they be dreadful (and God will Chastise his People for them) they do not prove theea Graceless Man, one not come to Jesus Christ for Life.

It is faid of the Child in the Golpel, That while he was yet a coming the Devil threw him

down, and tore him, Luke 9. 4.

ck.

day ner

. 11

all,

ning

ay if

tinu

Sin

lasts

fully

o mil

eate

Wil

com

Lord

I be

I di

Chril

onou

fe th

But

refor

object

o the

ule

by t

bts

on th

4. W

The

parde

npare

Faith

ift.

Dejected Sinner, it is no wonder that thou halt got a Fall in coming to Jesus Christ; Is it not rather to be wondred at, that thou halt not had before this, a Thousand times a Thousand Falls? Confidering, and the same

1. What Fools we are by Nature.

2. What Weakneffes are in us.

3 What mighty Powers, the Fallen Angels, our implacable Enemies, are.

4. Confidering also, how often the Coming. Man is benighted in his Journey, and also what

stambling-Blocks do lye in his way.

3. Also his Familiars (that were so before) now watch for his Halting, and feek by what mean they may, to cause him to Fall by the Hand of

their strong Ones.

What then? Must we, because of these Temptaions, encline to Fall? No; Must we not lear, alls? Yea, let him that thinketh he standeth, the heed left he Fall, 1 Cor. 10. 12. Yet let im not utterly be cafr down: The Lord upholdthall that Fall, and raiseth up those that are bowdown. Make not light of Falls: Yet halt thou illen? Ye have, said samuel, done all this Wickdness; yet turn not aside from following the Lord ;

39

fav

aga

the

Fohn

con

mil

mif

of a

the

tac

whi It w

and

Mai

mile fillir

calle 10.

Sa Age

rah 1 Why

But

mile

Thus

Pron

accor

be m

this I

mile,

elves

come he T

Th

allec

bren.

sal. A

God .

dim :

rom

mes /ba

Z

Lord; but serve him with a perfect Heart, and turn not aside, for the Lord will not for ske his People, (and he counted the Coming Sinner one of them) because it hath pleased the Lord to make you his People, (1 Sam. 12.20)

(Shall come to Me.) of 11 Now we come to shew what Force there is in this Promise to make them come to him. All that the Father giveth Me shall come to Me.

I will speak to this Promise.

First In General.

Secondly, In Particular

In General. This Word (shall) is confined to thefel (All) that are given to Christ. All that the Father giveth Me. shall come to Me. Hence I

Conclude,

First, That coming to Jelus Christ aright, is an effect of their being (of God) given to Christ before: Mark! They fiall come: Who & Those that are given. They come then, because they were given. Thine they were and thou gavest them me. Now this is indeed a lingular Comfort to them that are coming in truth to Christ, to think that the reafon why they come; is, because they were given of the Father before to him. Thus then may the coming Sout reason with himself as he comes. Am I coming indeed to Jefus Christ ? This coming of mine is not to be attributed to me, or my Goodness, but to the Grace and Gift of God to Christ God gave first my Person to Him, and therefore hath now given me a Heart to come.

Secondly, This Word (shall come) maketh thy Coming, not only the Fruit of the Gift of the Father, but also the Purpose of the Son; for these words are a divine Purpole; they shew us the Heavenly Determination of the Son. The Father. hath given them to me, and they shall, yea they shall come to Me. Christ is as full in his Resolution to fave those given to him, as is the Fatherin giving of them. Christ prized the Gift of his Father. He will lose nothing of it; he is relowed to

fave

8 Come and Melcome. 39 fave it every whit by his Blood, and to raise it up nd again at the last Day; and thus He fulfils his Fanis ther's Will, and accomplisheth his own Defires. ne 70hn 6 39. to Thirdly, These Words (shall come) make thy coming to be also the Effect of an absolute Proin mile; coming Sinner thou art concluded in a Promile; thy coming is the Fruit of the Faithfulness at of an absolute Promise. 'Twas this Promise, by the virtue of which thou at first received ft strength to come: And this is the Promise, by the Virtue of which thou shalt be effectually brought to him. It was faid to Abraham, At this time will I come, to and Sarah shall have a Son. This Son was Ifanc. he Mark | Sarab shall have a Son : There is the Pro-1 mile; and Sarah had a Son: There was the fulfilling of the Promise: And therefore was these an called the Child of the Promile, Gen. 17. 19. Ch. 18 e-10. Rom. 9. 9. nat Sarab Ball have a Son : But how it Sarah be past ere Age? Why still the Promise continues to say, Sa-WC reh shall have a Son. But how if Sareh be Barren? re Why still the Promise Says, Sarah shall have a Son. ea-But Abraham's Body is now dead; why the Proen mile is still the same : Sarah shall have a Son. lay Thus you see what Virtue there is in an absolute 166. Promise: It carrieth enough in its own Bowels to maccomplish the thing promised, whether there niv be means or no in us to effect it. Wherefore to his Promise in the Text being an absolute Proand mile, by Virtue of it, not by Virtue of our elves, or by our own Inducements, do we thy come to Jesus Christ, for so are the Words of Fathe Text; All that the Father giveth Me Shall come to refe Therefore is every lincere Comer to Jefu Chris the alled also the Child of the Promise. Now my Breaken, as Vaac was, so are we she Children of the Promise, her hey al. 4. 28. That is, we are the Children that olu-God hath promised to Jesu Christ, and given to rin him; yea, the Children that Felm Christ hath romifed shall come to him. All that Father giveth Fad to fave

Fourthly, This Word (shall come) engageth Christ, to communicate all manner of Grace to thole thus given him, to make them effectually come to him, They shall come; that is, not if they they will, but if Grace, all Grace, if Power, Wildom, a new Heart, and the Holy Spirit, and all joining together, can make them come. I fay, this Word (shall come) being absolute hath no Dependance upon our own Will, or Power, or Goodness; but it engageth for us, even God himself, Christ himself, the Spirit himself. When God had made that absolute Promise to Abraham that Sarah should have a Son, Abraham did not at all look at any Qualifications in himself, because the Promife looked at none; but as God had, by the Promise absolutely promised him a Son, so he confidered now, not his own Body now dead, nor yet the Barrenness of Sarah's Womb. He stagger. ed not at the Promise of God through Unbelief, but was strong in Faith, giving Glory to God, being fully perfwaded, that what he had promised he was able to perform, Rom. 4. He had promised, and had promised absolutely, Sarah shall have a Son ; therefore Abraham looks that Hr, to wit, God, must fulfil the Condition of it. Neither is this Expectation of abraham disapproved by the Holy Ghost, but accounted good and laudable; it being that by which he gives Glory to God. The Father also hath given to Christ a certain number of Souls for him to fave; and He himself hath said They thall come to him. Let the Church of God then live in a joyful Expectation of the utmost Accomplishment of this Promise; for assuredly it shall be fulfilled, and not one Thousandth part of a Tit tle thereof shall fail ; They foull come to Me.

And now before I go any farther, I will more particularly enquire into the Nature of an Abso

lute Promise.

made without any Condition: or more fully thus; that is an absolute Promise of God,

An the can any Pro

of

an

te

fee * 5 we not

It is shall but the exp

is as included it it

us. thy lute a W

king are will thin

to us meni Faitl

and of Fir folut

other thou

Seco

of Christ, which maketh over to this or that Manany faving spiritual Bleffing, without a Condition te be done on our part, for the obtaining thereof. And this we have in hand is such an one. Let the best Master of Arts on Earth shew me, if he can, any Condition in this Text, depending upon any Qualification in us, which is not the same Promise concluded, shall be by the Lord Jesus ef-

fected in us.

th

to

ly

ey er,

nd

1

no

or

bon

nen

ham

at ule

by he

nor

ger. lief,

bor.

ised

ifed,

Son :

nust

pec-

holt, that

ther er of

faid

then

com fhal

Tit

mon Abso

hat i

fully

od, of

. Secondly, An absolute Promise therefore is, as we fay, without if, or and; that is, it requireth nothing of us, that it felf might be accomplish'd. It faith not, They Shall [if] they will ; but, They shall: not, They shall, if they use the means ; but, They shall. You may see that a Will, and the use of the Means, is supposed, though not expressed. But I answer, No, by no Means, that is as a Condition of this Promise, if they be at all included in the Promise, they are included there, as the Fruit of the absolute Promise, not as if it expected the Qualification to arise from Thy People shall be willing in the Day of us. thy Power, Pfalm 114. 3. This is another absolute Promise: But doth that Promise suppose a Willingness in us, as a Condition of God's making us willing? They shall be willing, if they are willing; or they shall be willing if they will be willing. This is ridiculous; there is nothing of this supposed. The Promise is absolute as to us, all that it engageth for its own accomplishment, is the mighty Power of Christ, and his Faithfulness to accomplish.

The difference, therefore, betwixt the absolute:

and conditional Promise is this;

First. They differ in their Terms. The Abfolute Promise says, I will and you shall; the other, I will, if you will; or, De this, and thou shalt live, Fer. 38. 31, 32, 331 Exhib 36. 24. 25. 4c. Heb. 8: 7, 8, 9. 0's. Jeremiah 4. 1. Esch. 18. 30, 31. Met. 19. 21.

Sumdly, They differ in their way of commumicating: nicating good things to Men; the absolute ones communicate things freely, only of Grace; the other, if there be that Qualification in us that the Promife calls for, not else.

righ

Bless of th

Se

Mai

nal

the I

ther

that

give

are il

rerea

Fif

Elec

tion

to th

T

noth

men

Ablo

Ball

belly

to be

or at

res, 1

hing

whic

were

his I

Libe

Obj

nd S

An

his]

hat

G

TI

N

Fo

gage God, the other engages us I mean God on-

ly, us only.

Conditional may or may not be fulfilled; The Absolute one must be fulfilled, because of the Faithfulness of God; the other may not, because

of the Unfaithfulnels of Men.

ficiency in themselves, to bring about their own Fulfillings; the Conditional have not so. The Absolute Promise is therefore a big-belly'd Promise, because it hath in it self a Fulness of all desired things for us; and will, when the time of that Promise is come, yield to us Mortals, that which will verily save us; yea, and make us capable of answering the Demands of the Promise that is Conditional. Wherefore though there be a real, yea, an eternal Difference in these things (with others) betwixt the Conditional and Absolute Promise; yet again in other Respects, there is a blessed Harmony betwixt them; as may be seen in these Particulars.

pentance, the Absolute gives it. Alls 5. 30. 31.

Faith, the Absolute Promise gives it, Zeph. 3. 12.

new Heart, the Absolute Promise gives it; Exch.

Holy Obedience, the absolute Promise givethis,

or causeth it, Izek. 37. 17.

again, the Conditional Promise blesseth the Man, who, by the absolute Promise, is endued with its Fruit, as for Instance;

JESUS CHRIST. First, The Absolute Promise maketh Men up. ones right, and then the Conditional follows, faying, the Bleffed are the Undefiled in the Way; that walketh in the Law the of the Lord, Pfalm 119, 1. Swindly, The Absolute Promise giveth to this en. Man the Fear of the Lord, and then the Conditi-Onnal followeth, faying, Bleffed is every one that feareth the Lord, Pfalm 128. 1. ed; Thirdly, The Absolute Promise giveth Faith, and The then this Conditional follows, saying, Bleffed is he the that believeth, Zep. 3. 12. Luke 1. 45. ause Fourthly, The Absolute Promise brings free Forgiveness of Sins; and the Conditional lays, Bieffed Sufare they whose Transgreffions are for given, and whose sin is coown nered, Rom. 4. 70 The Fifihly The Absolute Promile says, that God's Pro-Elect shall hold out to the End; then the Condiall tional follows with this Bleffing ; He that Shall endure, e of to the End the same shall be f-red, 1 Pet. 1 4.5 6. Mar, 4. that Thus do the Promises gloriously serve one ae us nother and us, in this their Harmonious Agreenile ment. nere Now the Promise under Consideration, is an nele Absolute Promise; All that the Father giresh Mis onal ball come to Me. Ref-This Promise therefore, is, as it is said, a Bigm; belly'd Promise, and hath in it selfall those things bestow upon us, that the Conditional casteth Re or at our Hands. They shall come! shall they come? 1. es, they shall come. But how if they want those for hings, those Graces, Power, and Heart, without 14 which they cannot come? Why, shall come anwereth all this, and all things else that may in ra his Matter be objected. And here I will take the zek liberty to amplify things. Object. 1. But they are dead, dead in Trespasses for nd Sins; 16 how shall they then come? dofo. Why shall-come can raise them from fo, his Death. The Hour is coming and now is, hat the Dead shall hear the Voice of the Son an, God; and they that hear shall live. Thus 115 11

therefore is this Impediment by Shall-come removed out of the way? They shall hear, they shall live.

It

fre

hu

vi Li

to

\$0 1

the

CO

Lor

Bu

cor

who

He

wil

he

COD

Sin

this

his **∀ise**

Sha

er t

in n

fwei

will

He war

that him

with

pente

forth

touc

come apon

Bu mife

then

2. But they are Satan's Captives; he takes them Captives at his Will, and he is ftron-

ger than they : How can they come ?

Mhy, Shall-come hath also provided an help for this. Satan hath bound that Daughter of Aurabam fo, that the could by no means lift up her felf; but yet Shall come fet her free both in Body and Soul. Christ will have them turned from the Power of Satan unto God. But what must it be, if they turn themselves, or do some thing to merit of him to turn them? No, he will do it freely, of his own good Will. Alas, Man, whose Soul is possessed with the Devil, is turned whithersoever the Governour listeth, is taken Captive by him, notwithstanding its Natural Powers, at his Will; but what will he do ! Will he hold him when Shall-Come puts forth it felf, (will he then let him) for coming to Jefus Christ? No, that cannot be; his Power is but the Power of a Fallen Angel, but Shall come is the Word of God; therefore Shall-come must be fulfilled, and the Gates of Hell shall not prevail against it.

There were feven Devils in Mary Magdalen, to many for her to get from under the power of but when the time was come, that Shall-come was to be fulfilled upon Her, they give place; h from Her; and the comes (indeed) to Jell Christ: According as it is written, all that the la

there giveth me, shall come to me.

The Man that was poffeffed with a Legio Mark 5. was too much by them captivated, to him, by Human Force, to come; yea, had h had (to boot) all the Men under Heaven help him; had He that faid, He shall come, with held his mighty Power: But when this Promi was to be fulfilled upon him, then he comes; no could all their power hinder him from comm

It was also this Shall-come that preserved him from Death, when by these evil Spirits he was hurled hither and thither; and it was by the virtue of Shall-come, that at last he was set at Liberty from them, and enabled (indeed) to come to Christ. All that the Father giveth me shall come to me.

Obj. 3. They shall, (you say;) but how if they will not? And if so, then what can Shall-

come do ?

10-

nall

he

on-

an

ter

lift

oth

ned

hat

mes

Will

lan.

ned

ken

ural

0 !

orth

efus

but

ne is

A be

evail

too

ol

com

Jelu Jelu

be Fa

egio

ad b

en l

with

omi

s; no

nun

Answ. True, there are some Men say, We are Lords, we will come no more under thee, Jer. 2. 31. But as God fays in another case, (if they are concerned in Shall-come to me) They fall know whose Word shall stand mine or theirs, Jet. 44. 28. Here then is the case, we must now see who will be the Liar; he that faith, I will not; or he that faith, He shall come to me. You shall come, fays God: I will not come, faith the Sinner. Now, as fure as he is concerned in this shall-come, God will make that Man eat his own Words; for I will not, is the unadvised Conclusion of a crazy-headed Sinner, but Shall come was spoken by him, that is of Power to perform his word. Son, go work to day in my Vineyard, faid the Father; but he anfwer'd and faid I will not come. What now, will he be able to stand to his Refusal? Will He pursue his desperate Denial? No; He afterwards repented and went. But how came he by that Repentance? Why, it was wrapped up for him in the absolute Promise; and therefore, notwithstanding Hesaid, I will not, he afterwards repented and went. By this Parable Zefue Christ fets forth the Obstinacy of the Sinners of the World, as touching their coming to him a they will not tome, tho threatned, yea, tho Life be offer dthem upon condition of coming.

But now, when shall-come, the absolute Promise of God, comes to be sublished upon them, then they come; because by that Promise Cure

Is provided against the Rebellion of their Wills: Thy People shall be willing in the Day of thy Power, Psal. 110. 3. Thy People, What People? Why, the People that thy Father hath given thee. The Obstinacy and Plague that is in the Will of that People, shall be taken away, and they shall be made willing; Shall-come will make them wil-

ling to come to thee.

He that had leen Paul in the midst of his Outrages against Christ, his Gospel, and People, would hardly have thought that he would ever have been a Follower of Jesus Christ, especially since he went not against his Conscience in perfecuting of them. He thought verily that he ought to do what he did. But we may see what Shall come can do, when it comes to be suffilled upon the Soul of a Rebellious Sinner; he was a thosen Vessel, given by the Father to the Son; and now the time being come that Shall come was to take him in hand, behold he is over-master'd, associated and, with trembling and reverence, in a Moment becomes willing to be obedient to the Heavenly Call, Ads o.

And were they not far gone (that you read of, Alls 2.) who had their Hands and Hearts in the Murder of the Son of God; and, to shew their refolvedness never to repent of that horrd Fact, faid, His Blad be on us and our Children? But muft their Ob. -flinacy rule? Must they be bound to their own Ruin, by the Rebellion of their stubborn Wills: No not those of these the Father gave to Christ; wherefore at the times appointed shall come breaks in among them; the Absolute Pomise takes them in hand; and then they come indeed, crying out to Perer, and the rest of the Apostles, Men and Bresbren what shall me do? No stubborness of Man's Will can stand, when God hath absolutely faid the contrary; shall come can make them come as Doves to their Windows, that had afore

refolved never to come to him.

The Lord spake unto Manufich, and to his People,

No,

ole,

He v

Supp and on F

T

with

one for fl ous with foon plica

obj if the are k nacy Mine

He,

Come ?
Will f

them come hinde Th from

Crate,

Ti belly ple, (by the Prophets) but would he hear? No, he would not: But shall Manaffeh come off thus? No, he shall not. Therefore, he being also of those whom the Father had given to the Son, and also falling within the Bounds and Reach of shall-rome; at last shall-come takes Him in hand, and then he comes indeed: He comes bowing and bending; he humbles himself greatly, and made Supplications to the Lord, and prayed unto him; and he was intreated of him, and had Mercy upon Him, 2 Chron. 3. 33

The Thief upon the Cross, at first did rail with his Fellow, upon Fesus Christ; but He was one that the Father had given to Him, and therefor shall come must handle Him, and his rebellious Will. And behold, so soon as He is dealt withal, by Virtue of that Absolute Promise, how soon He buckleth; leaves his railing, falls to supplicating of the Son of God for Merry, Lord, saith He, Remember me when thou comest into the Kinzdom, Mat.

27. 44. Luke 23. 40.

S:

er,

he

he

at

be

il-

it.

le,

er

lly

er-

he

at

ed

s a

1;

ne

af-

ve-

be

of,

the

re-

id,

)b.

wn

Is:

1;

me

nile

ed,

les,

sot

ite.

em

ore

en-

ple,

object 4. They shall come, say you; but how if they be blind, and see not the way? For some are kept off from Christ, not only by the Obstinacy of their Will, but by the Blindness of their Minds. Now, if they be blind, how shall they tome?

Answ. This Question is not, Are they blind? But, are they within the Reach and Power of shall come? If so, that Christ that said, They shall come, will find them Eyes, or a Guide, or both, to bring them to himself. Must is for the King: If they shall come, they shall come; no Impediment shall hinder.

The The selviens Darkness did not hinder them from being the Children of Light; I am come, said Christ, that they that see not, might see. And if he sith, See he blind that have Eyes; who shall hinder it? Ephe. 5. 8. John 9. 39 1/4 39. 18. Chap. 43. 8.

This Promise therefore is, as I said a bigbelly d Promise, having in the Bowels of it, all things that shall occur to the compleat fulfilling of it felf; they shall come. But 'tis objected, that they are blind : Well, Shall-come is still the fame and continueth to fay, They shall come to me; Therefore he faith again, I will bring the Blind by a way that they know not; I will lead them in Paths that they know not; I will make Dark. ness Light before them; and crooked things frain These things will Ldo unto them, and not for sake them, Ifa. 42. 16.

Mark! I will bring them. tho' they be blind; I will bring them by a Way they know not: I will, I will; and therefore they shall come

to me.

Object. 5. But how if they have exceeded many in Sin, and so made themselves far more abominable? They are the Ring-leading Sinners in the

Country, the Town or Family.

dofo. What then? Shall that hinder the Execution of Shall-come? It is not Transgressions, nor Sins, nor all their Transgressions in all their Sins, (if they by the Father are given to Christ, to fave them) that shall hinder this Promise, that it should not be falfilled upon them: In those days, and at that time, faith the Lord, the line quities of Ifraet shall be fought for, and not be found, Fer. 32. 30. Not that they had none; (for they bounded in Transgressions, 2 Chron. 30. Q. Lzk 16. 48.) but God would pardon cover, hide, and put them away by Virtue of his absolute Promise, by which they are given to Christ to save them : And I will cleanse them from all their Iniquity, whereby they have finned against me; and I will pardon all their Iniquity whereby they have transgessed against me. And it shall be to Me for a Name of Joy, a Praise, and an Honour before all the Nations of the Earth which shall hear of all the good I do unto them and they shall fear and tremble for all the Good ness, and all the Prosperity that I procure to it Jar. 33. 8. 9.

Object

Obj

epe

An

hall

hey

ome ome

enta buft

Fir

eave

eop

ord

nall

hall

Sec

xalt

cekin

uppli

hath llo

that

Bene

in ab be fu

here

Grac

ince

to Fat

e that

Th

much uent

hen,

canno becau

other

Hear

them

hele

ture.

ing

ted,

the

ne :

lind

nem

ark.

rait

fake

id;

ot;

ome

ina-

the

Exe.

ons,

heir

rilt,

that

hole

Ini-

t be

ne ;

Chron.

don

f his

en to

chem

nned

uity

And

and

arth

nem

000

to it

Object

objett. 6. But how if they have not Faith and epentance? How shall they come then?

half. Why, he that faith, they shall come, hall he not make it out? If they shall come, hey shall come; and He that hath said, they shall ome, if Faith and Repentance be the way to ome, as indeed they are, then Faith and Repenentance shall be given to them; for Shall come nust be sulfilled on them.

First, Faith shall be given them; I will also eave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor cople, and they shall trust in the Name of the ord. There shall be a Root of Fesse, and He hall rise to reign over the Gentiles; and in Him hall the Gentiles trust. Zeep. 3. 12. Rom. 15. 12.

hall the Gentiles trust, Zeph. 3, 12. Rom. 15. 12.

Secondly, They shall have Repentance: He is malted to give Repentance; They shall come weeping and enking the Lord their God. And again, With Weeping and implication will I lead them, Acts 5. 30. 31. Jer. 31. 9.

I told you before that an absolute Promise

I told you before that an absolute Promise ath all conditional Ones in the Belly of it, and lso Provision to answer all those Qualifications that they propound to him that seeketh for their Benefit: And it must be so; for if shall-come be a absolute Promise, as indeed it is, then it must be suffilled upon every of those concerned therein. I say, it must be suffilled, if God can by Grace and his absolute Will suffil it: Besides, ince coming and believing is all one, (according to John 6. 35) He that cometh to me shall never hunger, and that believes in me-shall never thirst.

Then when he saith, they shall come, 'tis as much as to say, they shall believe, and consequently repent, to the saving of the soul. So then, the present want Faith and Repentance cannot make this Promise of God of none essect, because that this Promise hath init, to give what others call for and expect. I will give them an Heart; I will give them my Spirit; I will give them Repentance; I will give them Faith. Mark these Words! If any Man be in Christ he is a new Creature, we. But how came he to be a new Creature,

fince none can create but God? Why, God in deed doth make them new Creatures. Behol faith he, I will make all things new. And hence the it follows, even after he had faid they are new Creatures; And all things are of God; that is, all this new Creation standeth in the several Ope rations, and special Workings of the Spirit of Grace, who is God, 2 Cor. 5, 17, 18.

5.) ers |

m te

Th

omi

eep a

And

ere

rom noc

ftin

W W

ven gly, Fath

akes

ith

hat is

an

de to

To m

ted (

min

Fir ft

DCY (

ma

Secon

eref

his

For

ulne

at w

faid

onld

hav

ohn j

are

iches

Ches

Object. 7. But how shall they escape all thole dangerous and damnable Opinions, that like Rocks and Quick lands, are in the way in which

they are going?

Answ. Indeed, this Age is an Age of Errors if ever there was an Age of Errors, in the World but yet the Gift of the Father, laid claim to, by the Son in the Text, must needs escape them, and in Conclusion come to him. There are a Company of shall-comes in the Bible that doth fecure them. Not but that they may be affaulted by them; yea, and also, for the time, entangled and detained by them from the Bishop of their Souls; but these Shall comes will break those Chains and Fetters that those given to Christ are entangled in, and they shall come, because He hath faid, they shall come to Him.

Indeed, Errors are like that Whore of whom you read in the Proverby, that fitteth in Her Seat in the High-Places of the City, to call Paffengers who go right in their Way, (Prov. 9. 13. 14) But the Persons as I said, that by the Father are given to the Son to fave them, are fit one time or other, to be secured by shall come to me

And therefore of fuch it is faid, God will guide them with his Eye, with his Counfel, by his Spirit, and that in the way of Peace; by the Springs of Water, and into all Truth. Pfal. 32. 8. Pfal. 73. 14. John 16: 13. Luke 1. 79. Ifa. 47. 10. So then, He thatbathfuch aGuide, (and all that the Fathen giveth to Christ shall have it) he shall escape those Dangers, he shall not err in the way; year tho' He be a Fool, He shall not err therein (1/4)

Gold :

s.) for of every such an one it is said, Thine are shall bear a Word behind thee, saying, This is the Way alk in it, when ye turn to the Right Hand, and when ye in to the Left, Isa. 30. 21.

There were Thieves and Robbers before Christ's oming, as there are also now; But saith he, the

peep did not hear them.

in

hen

new

all

t of

hole

like

hich

ors,

rld;

by iem,

re a

oth

Ited

gled

heir

hofe

are

He

hom

Hen

call

2. 9.

Fa-

one

me.

uide

Spi-

CIASS

1/41

So.

e Fa

cape

yea,

(ifa

35)

And why did they not hear them? But because the ere under the Power of Shallscome; that absolute romise, that had the Grace in it self to bellow pon them, as could make them able rightly to stringuish his Voice, My Sheep hear my Poice: But ow came they to hear it? Why, to them it is even to know and to hear, and that distinguishedly, Fohm 10: 8. 16. Chap. 5. 25. Eph. 5. 14.

Father.] The very plain Sentence of the Text akes Provision against all these things; sor, ith it, All that the Father giveth mo, shall come to me; hat is, shall not be stopped, or be assured to take

de to abide with any besides me.

Shall come (to me.)
To me] By these Words there is farther insinued (tho' not expressed) a double cause of their
oming to him.

First, There is in Christ a Fulness of All-sufficiency of that, even of all that which is needful

make us happy.

Suconally, Those that indeed come to him, do serefore come to him, that they may receive it his Hand.

for the first of these, There is in Christ a ulness of All-sufficiency of all that, even of all at which is needful to make us happy. Hence it said, For it pleased the Father that in him build all Fulness dwell. And again, of his Fulness is have all received, and Grave for Grace, Col. 7. 10. Ohn 1. 16. It is also said of him, that his Richarce unsearchable; The unsearchable Riches of Christ, ph. 3. 8. Hear what He saith of Himself; these and Honour are with me, even durable others and Righteousness: My Fruit is better than

Sold; yea than fine Gold; and my Revenue than choice Sil. ver: I lead in the Way of Righteousness, in the midst of the Paths of Judgment, that I may cause them that love me unherit Substance. And I will fill their Treasures, Prov. 18. 10.

This in General. But more particularly.

First, There is that Light in Christ, that is sufficient to lead them out of, and from all that Darkness in the midst of which all others, but them that come to Him stumble, and fall, and perish; I am the Light of the World, saith he; He that solloweth me, shall not abide the Darkness, but shall have the Light of Life, folm 8.12. Man by Nature is in Darkness, and walketh in Darkness, and knoweth not whether he goes, for Darkness hath blinded his Eyes; neither can any thing, but Jesus Christ, lead Men out of this Darkness; Natural Conscience cannot do it; the Ten Commandments, tho' in the Heart of Man cannot do it. This Prerogative belongs only to Jesus Christ.

secondly, There is Life in Christ, that is to be found no where else, John 5. 40. Life as a Principle in the Soul, by which it shall be acted and enabled to do that which, thro' Him is pleasing to God; He that believes in, or cometh to me, saith He, (as the Scriptures have said) out of his Belly shall flow Rivers of living Water. John 7 38. Without this Life a Man is dead, whether He be bad, or whether He is good; that is, good in his own and other Men's esteem. There is

no true and eternal Life, but what is in the (Me)

There is Life for those that come to him, to be had by Faith in his Flesh and Blood; He that

eateth me, shall live by me, John 4. 57.

by the Guilt of Sin, and the Curse of the Law under which all Men are, and for ever must be unless they cat (me) that speaks in the Text; Who sinder me, faith He, finder Life; Deliverance from

Not hat his ion; Life, to that

hat ev

ut m

he Fi 1. 10 Thir He al

to, at the G He p light come Troth by me, dead

> (Gen. come 1 as fhall b

stand

Way

Peac Peac Peac Dura mato

for tory it is derif

hath to l

Jejses him 71

the to

90

uf-

hat

but

ind

e;

rk.

12.

in

for

can

of

it ;

7 to

be

rin-

and

fing

me.

his ther

re i

n, to

that

ome

Law

It be

Who

fron

hat everlasting Death and Destruction, that withut me he shall be devoured by, Prov. 8.

Nothing is more desirable than Life, to him hat hath in Himself the Sentence of Condemnation; and here only is Life to be found: This Life, to wit, Eternal Life, This Life is in the Same that is, in Him that saith in the Text, All that the Father hath given me shall come to me I Johns v. 10.

Thirdly, The Person speaking in the Text, is He alone by whom poor Sinners have Admittance to, and Acceptance with the Father, because of the Glory of his Righteonsness, by, and in which He presenteth them aimable and spotless in his sight; neither is there any way besides Him, so to come to the Father; I am the Way, (soith he,) the state and the Life; no Man cometh to the Father, but by me, John. 14. 6. All other Ways to God are dead and damnable; the destroying Cherubims stand with Flaming Swords, turning every Way to keep all others from his Presence, (Gen. 3. 34.) I say, all others, but them that

come by Him.
I am the Door; by me, faith he, if any Man enter in he

hall be faved, John. 10. 9.

The Person speaking in the Text is He, and only He, That can give stable and everlasting Peace; therefore, (faith he.) My Peace I give unto you: My Peace, which is a Peace with GOD, Peace of Conscience, and that of an everlasting Duration. My Peace, Peace that cannot be matched, Not as the World giveth, give I unto you; for the World's Peace is but carnal and transitory, but mine is Divine and Eternal. Hence it is call'd the Peace of God, that passeth all Understanding.

hath enough of all things truly spiritually good, to latisfie the delire of every longing Scul; and less stood, and cried, saying, if any dian thirst, his him come unto me and crim. And to lim that is a thing;

thirst, I will give of the Fountain of the Water of L

freely, John 7. 37. Rev. 21. 6.

Fifthly, With the Person speaking in the Ten is Power to perfect, defend, and deliver the that come to Him for Safeguard. All Power, fait He, in Heaven and Earth are given to me, Matt 28. 18.

Thus might I multiply Instances in this N

ture in abundance. But,

Sixthly. They that in truth do come to Him do therefore come to him, that they may receive it at his Hand; they come for Light, they com for Life, they come for Reconciliation with God; they also come for Peace, they come that their Souls may be fatisfied with spiritual Goods and that they may be protected by him against all spiritual and eternal Damnation; and hea lone is able to give them all this, to the filling of their Joy to the full, as they also find when the come to Him.

This is evident:

Firft, From the plain Declaration of those that already are come to him; Being justified by Faith, we have Peace with God, through our Lord Jefus Christ by whom alfa, we have access with Boldness unto the Grace, wherein we stand, and rejoice in the Hope of the Glery of God. Rom. 5.

Secondly, 'Tis evident also, in that while they keep their Eyes upon him, they never defire to change him for another, or to add to themselves fome other thing, together with him, to make up their spiritual Joy; God forbid, said Paul, that I should glory, fave in the Gross of our Lord felu Christ. Yea, and I account all things but lofs, for the Excellency of the Knowledge of Christ Fesus my Lord, for whom I have suffer'd the loss of all things, and do count them but Dung, that I may win Christ, and be found in him, not having mine own Righteoufness, which is of the Law; but that which is, through the faith of Christ, the Righteouf nefs which is of God by Fauth, Phil. 3. 7, 8, 9.

Thirdly, 'Tis evident also, by their earnest De

fires.

es, 1

Gre,

Street mfel

thren 70 4

efee who

e L

Fourt

at f

th b

d P

id w

rd?

me.

d the

no gi

Cor

Pifel

the

m, t

felf

ite th

fro

Dif els, c

ke w

das

nings

nat l

leath

or P

ome,

are,

v bo

Sha

logy

red

the

Tex

tho

fait

atti

N

Him

ceiv

Ome

with

that

oods.

ainst

ne a

lling

when

that

Faith.

rift

o this

f the

they

re to

elves

e up

- that

Fe sus

r the

12 100

count

nd in

Law ;

teouf-

De

ires,

es, that others might be made Partakers of eir Blessedness. Brethren, said Paul, my Heart's fire, and Prayer to God for Israel is that they might said. That way that He expected to be saved mself. As He saith also to the Galatians; thren, saith He, I beseech you be as I am, for I am ye are; that is, I am a Sinner as ye are. Now beseeth you seek for Life, as I am seeking of it; who should say, For there is a Sufficiency in e Lord Jesus both for me and you.

Fourthly, 'Tis evident also, by the Triumph

Fourthly, 'Tis evident also, by the Triumph at such Men make over all their Enemies, th bodily and ghostly: Now thanks be to God, d Paul, who eaufest us always to triumph in Fesses. ed who shall separate us from the Love of Christ our rd? And again, O Death, where is thy Sting? O are, where is thy Pillory? The Sting of Death is fin, the Strength of Sin is the Law, but thanks he to God, in giveth us the Victory, through our Lord Jejus Christ, Cor. 2. 14. Rom. 8. 35. 1 Cor. 15. 55. 56. tifthly 'Tis evident also, for that they are made the Glory of that which they have found in m, to fuffer and endure what the Devil and Hell felf hath, or could invent, as a means to lepatethem from him. Again, who shall separate from the Love of Christ? Shall Tribulation, Diffres, or Persecution, or Famine or Nakedels, or Peril, or Sword? (As is written, For thy ke we are killed all the day long; we are accoundas Sheep for the Slaughter,) Nay, in all thele ings we are more than Conquerors, thro' Him at loved us. For I am perswaded that neither leath nor Life, nor Angels, nor Principalities, or Powers, nor things present, nor things to ome, nor Heigth nor Depth, nor any other Creaire, shall be able to separate us from the Love of od which is in Christ Jesus, Rom. 8.

Shall come (to me.) O! the Heart attracting loty that is in Jesus Christ, (when He is discorted) todraw those to Him that are given to Him the Father! Therefore those that came of old

render'd

render'd this as the cause of their coming to me point and we beheld the Glory, as of the only begotte and And we beheld the Glory, as of the only begotte and and the reason why an? of the Father John 1. 14 And the reason why thers come not, but perish in their Sins, is s want of a fight of his Glory. If our Gofpel hid, it is hid to them that are loft; in whom the God of this World hath blinded the Minds them that believeth not, lest the glorious Light of the Gospel of Christ who is the Image of Go should shine unto them? Cor. 4.

fus Christ, which when discover'd, draws the Ma leaut to him; wherefore by shall come to me. Christ ma his himman, when his Glory is discover'd, then the hat smust come, then shall they come to me. There pirit fore as the true Comers come with There is, therefore, heart-pulling Glory in] fore as the true Comers come with weeping with and relenting, as being sensible of their ow he G mage Vileness; so again it is said, that the Ransome of the Lord shall return and come to Zion, wit ee glo and Sighing shall fly away: That is, at the sight of the Glory of that Grace, that shews it self to them now, in the Face of our Lord Jesus Charles and the Hopes that the and the Hopes that they may now have of bein with him in the Heavenly Tabernacles. Then fore it faith again, With Gladness and Rejoicin shall they be brought; they shall enter into the Kings Palace. Ifa 35. 10. Ch. 51. 11. Pfal. 14. 15.

There is therefore, Heart attracting Glory i the Lord Jesus Christ; which, when discover's subjects the Heart to the Word, and makes

come to Him.

'Tis faid of Abraham, that when he dwelt i 'Tis faid of Abraham, that when he dwelt was the Mesoporamia, the God of Glory appear'd unto his ot do And what then? Why, away he went from he Ex House and Friends, and all the World could no neasing stay him. Now as the Psalmist says, Who alled the King of Glory? He answers, The Lot her to mighty in Battel. And who was that but He the han to

Ipoil

he P

ith o

o the

ny D

Col. 2 Ind

Heart

vail

om

hame

hat C

hey fh

raw a

M fos

nd fo

e the

poiled Principalities, and Powers, when he did one of the Tree, triumphing over them thereby in? And who was that, but Jesus Christ, even the Person speaking in the Text. Therefore he lith of Abraham, He saw his Day; Yea, saith he is to the Jews, your Father Abraham rejoyced to see the lith of James, 1.8 John 8.56.

Got Indeed, the carnal Man says (at least) in his least 16 st. 2 there is no Form or Compliance.

hij

Indeed, the carnal Man fays (at least) in his leart, 1s. 32. 2. there is no Form or Comeliness in Jen Christ; and when we shall see him, there is no Ma leauty that we should desire him: But he lies; that his he speaks, as having never seen him. But they the hat stand in his Word, by the help of his holy here pirit, they will tell you other things. But we, epin by they, all with open Face beholding as in a Glass ow he Glory of the Lord, are changed into the same ome mage from glory to glory, 2 Cor. 2. 18. They wit e glory in his Person, glory in his Undertakings, and lory in the Merit of his Blood, and glory in the rrow erfection of his Righteousness; yea, heart affecting, heart-sweetning, and heart-changing glory! Indeed his Glory is vail'd, and cannot be seen, thrill he wail'd with Flesh, with meanness of Descent wail'd with Flesh, with meanness of Descent here om the Flesh, and with that Ignominy and bicin hame that attended him in the Flesh, but they hat can, in God's Light, see thro' these things, hey shall see glory in him, yea such glory as will saw and pull their Hearts unto him.

Mes was the adopted Son of Pharoah's Daughter, were at Constant has could not have the months at the conformed to the present Vanities that est there at Constant has could not he would be then conformed to the present Vanities that est there at Constant has could not have the months.

then conformed to the present Vanities that elt was there at Court; but he could not, he would o his of do it. Why, what was the matter? Why, untrelaw more in the worst of Chust, (bear with om he Expression) than he saw in the best of all the ld no reasures of the Land of Eggs. He refused to be the left the Son of The sails Daughter; chusing rate Lor ier to suffer affliction with the People of God, le the lan to enjoy the Pleasures of Sin for a Season; soils

[poils elkemesteeming the Reproach of Christ greater Rich than the Treasures in Egypt: For he had respe to the Recompence of Reward. He forfook ! gypt, not fearing the Wrath of the King. B what embolden'd him thus todo? Why, he end red for he had a Sight of the Person speaking inth Text) he endured, as feeing him who is invisible But I say, would a Sight of Jesus have thus to ay, ken away Moses's Heart from a Crown, a King Codom, had he not by that Sight seen more in him ow he than was to be seen in them? Heb. 11. 24 than was to be feen in them? Heb 11. 24.

of the Grace that is in him; and the Beauty an on by Glory of that, is of such Virtue, that it constrains record forces with that blessed Violence, the Hear time of those that are given to him.

of those that are given to him.

Moses of whom we spake before, was no Chil omet when he was thus taken with the beauteous Ghentity of his Lord; he was forty Years Old, and that consequently was able, being a Man of that Wisted dom and Opportunity as he was, to make the better Judgment of the things, and of the Goodness wir'd them that was before him in the Land of Egyphat constitution that was before him in the Land of Egyphat constitution that was before him in the Land of Egyphat constitution the Glory of Egypt, as to count it not wor ome, the medling with, when he had a sight of the Lord Jesus Christ. This wicked World think is sufficient the Fancies of a Heaven, and a Happine become hereafter, may serve well enough to take the Heart of such as either have not the World's good protein the constitution of such as either have not the World's good protein the constitution of the consti them know again, that we have bad Men of Ranks and Qualities, that have been taken withe Glory of the Lord Jesus, and have lest all follow him: As abel. Seeh. Ench. Noah, Abrah. follow him : As abel, Seit Enceh, Noah, Abrah. Maac, Jaceb, Mofes, Samuel, David, Solomon, and M not, that had either Wit or Grace to favour he venly things? Indeed, none ran fland off fre Him, voriny longer hald out against Him, to who be terea's the glory of his Grace.

By 1 t m re to hey id A

ill in

nd I

He at com

la (hing ich

(pe

k I

B

endi

int

ifible

us t

le, h

Glor

all brahe

er he ff fre

Who

And him that cometh to me (I will in no wife cast out)

By these Words, our Lord Jesus doth set forth t more amply) the great Goodness of his Nare towards the coming Sinner. Before he fairly hey shall come; and he declares that with Heart d Affections be will receive them. But by the ay, let me speak one Word or two to the seem-King g Conditionalty of this Promise, with which I him ow have to do. [And him that cometh to me, I ill in no wife cast out.] Where it is evident may some say) that Christ's receiving us to Merdepends upon our coming, and fo our Salvaty an on by Christ is conditional. If we come, we shall train received; if not, we shall not; for that is fully their timated by the Words. The Promise of Recepon is only to him that cometh. And him that Chil ometh. I answer, that the Coming in these words is Glorention'd, as a condition of being received to life, and that which is promised, yea, concluded to be estated in us by the Promise going before. In those he be there words, coming to Christ, is implicitly remised in the Words before, that Grace Egyphat can make them come, is positively promised there was [All that the Father giveth me, shall come word me, and him that cometh to me, I will in no of the second out. Hence we come to Christ, because think is said, We shall come; because it is given us point to come. So that the Condition which is expressed by Christ in these latter Words, is absoluted by promised in the Words before. And indeed, I know the coming here intended, is nothing else but the But I fest of Shall come to me. They shall come, not and I will not cast them out. on is only to him that cometh. And him that

n Wi He faith not, and him that is come, but him at cometh. nd W

To speak to these Words, To speak to t

2. More Particularly.

In General: They suggest unto us these Four hings : D 2 First.

he So

tho v

hem.

Thir

hat

en H

one

efore

o me

vile C

le fai

hets,

nd T

he W

vto

aith.

Dap

the

Ma

Doub

his i

the

ulne

FOUT

gre the

he, fl

will

, an

Th

ing,

o lar

id a

ing

But

Firf, That Jesus Christ doth build upon it, that fince the Father gave his People to him, they shall be enabled to come unto him. And him that com. eth : As who should say, I know that since they are given to Me, they shall be enabled to come unto Me. He faith not, if they come, or I fup. pose they will come; but, and him that cometh. By thefe words therefore he shews us, that he address feth himself to the receiving of them whom the Father gave to him, to fave them : I fay, He addres feth himself or prepareth himself to receive them: By which, as I faid, He concludeth or buildeth upon it, that they shall indeed come to Him looketh that the Father should bring them into his Bosom, and so stands ready to embrace them.

Secondly. Christ also suggesteth by these words, that He very well knoweth who are given to Him. not by their coming to Him, but by their being given to Him. All that the Father giveth me shall come so me; and him that cometh, &c. This (Him) He knoweth to be one of them that the Father hath given Him; and therefore He receiveth Him. even because the Father hath given Him to Him John 10. I know my Sheep, faith He: Not only thole that already have knowledge of Him; but those too that yet are ignorant of Him. Other Sheep have I faid He, that are not of this Fold: Not of the Fewiff Church; but those that lie in their Sins, even the rude and barbarous Gentiles Therefore, when Paul was afraid to flay at Corinet, from a fuppolition that some mischief might befal Him there Be not afraid, (faith the Lord Jefus to Him) but Speak and hold not thy Peace, for I have much People in this City, John. 10. 16. Acts 18. 9, 10. The People that the Lord here speaks of, were not at this time accounted his, by reason of a work of Conversion that already had passed upon them, by virtue of the Gift of the Father, for He had given them un to Him; therefore was Paul to flay here, to speak the word of the Lord to them, that by his speaking, the Holy Ghost might effectually work over the that

hall

com.

hey

ome

fup.

By

ref.

rel

ein:

deth

He

into

m.

rds,

lim,

eing

come

He

hath

Him.

Him

thole

heep

oto

Sins,

fore.

fup.

nere

Speak

City,

e ac-

riron

ue of

ח טחי

peak

peak-

over

he Souls, to the causing them to come to him, tho was also ready with Heart and Soul to receive hem.

Thirdly, Christ by these Words also suggesteth, hat no more come unto Him than indeed are gine Him of the Father; for the Him in this place one of the (All) that by Christ was mentioned elore. All that the Father giveth me, shall come o me; and every Him of that All, I will in no vise cast out. This the Apostle insinuateth, where le faith, He gave some Apostles, and some Prohets, and some Evangelists, and some Pastors, and Teachers for the perfecting of the Saints, for he Work of the Ministry, for the edifying of the oly of Christ; 'till we come in the Unity of aith, and in the Knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect Man, unto the Measure of the Stature the Fulness of Christ, Eph. 4. 11.

Mark! as in the Text, so here he speaketh of all;) Until we all come: We (all!) All who? boubtless all that the Father giveth to Christ. his is farther infinuated, because He calleth this I, the Body of Christ, the Measure of the Stature she Fulness of Christ: By which He means, be universal Number given, to wit, the true est. Church; which is said to be his Body and uluels. Epp. 1, 22, 23.

Journhly. Christ Jesus by these Words farther seesteth, that He is well content with this Gist the Father to Him, All that the Father giveth he, shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, will in no wife cast out. I will heartily, willing, and with a great content of mind receive Him. They shew us also, that Christ's Love in receing, is as large as the Father's Love in giving, and o larger. Hence He thanks Him for his Gist;

ings from the rest of the Wicked, Mar. 5.25.

But Secondly, and more particularly, And (him) of someth, And (Him!) This Word (Him;)by

D 3

it Christ looketh back to the Gift of the Father, not only in the lump and whole of the Gift, but to the very him of that Lump. As who should fay, I do not only accept of the Gift of my Father in general, but have a special regard to every of them in particular; and will scare not only some of the greatest part, but every Him, every dost: Not an Hoof of (All) shall be lost, or left behind. And, indeed, in this He consenteth to the Father's Will; which is, That of (All) that He hath given Him, He should lose nothing, John 6, 39.

and him.) Christ Jesus also, by his thus dividing the Gift of the Father into (hims,) and by his speaking of them in the singular Number, shews what a particular Work shall be wrought in each one, at the time appointed of the Father. And it shall come to pass in that Day, saith the Prophet that the Lord shall beat off from the Channel of the River, to the Streams of Egypt; and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye Children of Israel. Here are the (Hims) one by one to be gathered to Him

by the Eather, 1/4. 35. 12.

He shews also hereby, that, that no Lineage, Kindred, or Relation, can at all be profited by any Outward or Carnal Union with the Person that the Father hath given to Christ. Tis only Him the given Him, the coming Him, that He intends absolutely to secure. Men make a great ado with the Children of Believers! and O the Children of Believers! and O the Children of Believers! But if the Child of the Believer is not the Him, concerned in the absolute Promise it is not these Men's great Cry, nor yet what the Parent or Child can do, that can interest him is this Promise of the Lord Christ; this absolute Promise.

And him.) There are divers forts of Persons the Father hath given to Jesus Christ; they are not all of one Rank, of one Quality. Some as High, some Low; some are Wile, some Fools some are more Civil, and complying with the Law, some are more Prophane and averse to his

hin ce l tha Mei

A hi

er h Ill na Bad is,

The er to spile It i

Ch leath runl ut h

ved retc Ez

tion ings flion e Te

eas r inner ip'd a hrift

n one
Ind a
Mercy
White

lighteny coer of

o he with Cour S

ball b

his Gospel. Now, fince those that are given him, are in some sense to diverse; and again, ce he yet faith, And him that cometh, oc. He that doth give us to understand, that he is not Men, for picking and chuling, to take a Best, d leave a Worst; but he is for him that the Faer hath given him, and that cometh to him, he Il not alter nor change it; a Good for a Bad, or Bad for a Good, (Lev. 27 9) But will take him as is, and will fave his Soul.

There is many a fad Wretch given by the Faer to Jesus Christ; but not one of them all is

spised or slighted by Him.

er,

but

uld

her

V O

ome

oft:

ind.

er's

gi-

ding

eak-

v hat

one,

shall

t hat

e ga-

dere

Him

Kin-

Him.

tend With

en o

er i mile

t th

imi

olut

s tha

y ar

e ar

ools h th

o his

20

It is faid of those that the Father hath given Christ, That they have done worse than the eathen: That they were Murtherers, Thieves, runkards, unclean Persons; and what not? ved them. A fit Emblem of this fort, is that retched Instance mentioned in the Sixteenth Ezekiel, that was cast out in a stinking Contion, that no Eye pitied, to do any of the ings there mentioned unto it, or to have Comfilon upon it: No Eye, but his that speaketh in e Text.

(And him.) Let him be as red as Blood, let him. eas red as Crimfon. Some Men are Blood-red inners, Crimfon Sinners, Sinners of a double Dve. p'd and dip'd again, before they come to lefus hrist. Art thou that readelt these lines such a one? Speak out Man, art thou such an one? nd art thou now coming to Jejus Christ for the hercy of Justification, that thou mightest be made White in his Blood, and be covered with his ighteousness? Fear not; for as much as this by coming betokeneth, that thou art of the Numer of them that the Father bath given to Christ. he will in no wife cast thee out. Come now, our Sins be as Scarlet, they that be as White as now; though they be as red as Crimfon, they all be as Wool, Ifa. It 18.

and him.] There was many a strange him came to Jefus Chrift, in the Day of his Fleth, but he received them all, without turning any away, Speaking unto them of the Kingdom of God, and bealing fuch as had need of healing, Luke, 9 11. c. 4. 40. Thele words and him, are therefore words to be wondred at. That not one of them, who by virtue of the Father's Gift and Drawing, are coming to Jesus Christ; I say, that not one of them, whatever they have been, should be rejected, or let by, but admitted to a Share in his faving Grace. 'Tis faid in Luke, That the People wondred at the gracious Words that proceeded out of his Mouth, Luke, 4. 2 Now this is one of his gracious Words; These Words are like Drops of Honey, as it is laid, Prov. 16, 24. Pleafant Words are as a Honey comb, Sweet to the Soul, and Health to the Bones. These are gracious Words indeed, even as full as a faithful and a merciful High-Priest could speak them. Luther faith When Christ speaketh, he hath a Mouth as wide as Heaven and Earth. That is, to speak fully to the Encouragement of every finful him that is coming to Jesus Christ And that this Word is certain, hear how himself confirms it : Heaven and Earth (faith he) shall pass away, but my Word shall not pass away, Haiah, 63, 1. Mat. It is also confirmed by the Testimony of the Four Evangelists, who gave faithful Relations of his loving Reception of all forts of coming Sinners,

whether they were Publicans, Harlots. Thieves, Devils, Bedlams, and what not? Matth. 21. 21. Luke, 15, and c. poffeffed of Luke o. 1. Mark, 19, 9. chap. 5. 1.

This then thews us,

ift. The greatness of the Merits of Christ. 2dly, The willingness of his Heart, to impute them for Life to the great, if coming Sinners.

1. This shews us the greatness of the Merits of Christ; for it must not be supposed, that his words

re bi xecu o et sk. O fhis

No

im, ne u Do ot th ouin dge

efs, abric t de e kne im.! Chr

He

orth Thi ne ma dge rby y his

nd if s Gr Ov f ro'

at co hrift stho

nner the nner ion c

his , th

re b faid

to JESUS CHRIST. 65 re bigger than his worthiness. He is strong to recute. He can Do as well as Speak. He can o exceeding abundantly more than we can sk, or think, even to the uttermost and outside fhis Word, Eph. 3. 20. Now then, fince he concludeth any coming to im, it must be concluded, that he can save to e uttermost fin, any coming to him. Do you think, I fay, that the Lord Jesus did ot think before he spake? He speaks all in Righousness; and therefore, by his Word we are to dge how mighty he is to fave, Ifaiah 62. 1. He speaketh in Righteousnels, in very Faithful. els, when he began to build his bleffed Gospelabrick, the TEXT; it was for that he had first t down, and counted the Cost; and for that knew he was able to finish. What, Lord, any im! Any him that cometh to Thee! This is Christ worth looking after; this is a Christ orth coming to. This then should learn us diligently to consider e natural Force of every Word of God; and to dge of Christ's Ability to Save, not by our Sins. by our shallow Apprehensions of his Grace, but his Word, which is the true Measure of Grace. nd if we do not judge thus, we shall dishonour Grace; lole the Benefit of his Word, and need. ly fright ourselves into many Discouragements ro' coming to Jesus Christ. Him, any him at cometh, hath sufficient from this Word of hrist to feed himself with Hopes of Salvation. sthou art therefore coming, Oh, thou coming mer, judge thou whether Christ can fave thee. the true Sense of his Words. Judge, coming iner, of the Efficacy of his Blood, of the Perfeion of his Righteousness, and of the Prevalency his Intercession by his Word And him, faith that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast t. In no wife, that is, for no Sin; judge therets of he by his Word, howable he is to fave thee. It faid of God's Sayings to the Children of Ifrael, ords are

me

re.

ly.

nd

C.

rds

ho are

of

a.

fa-

ple

led

Sile

ike

ea.

the

ra-

nd

her

1 25

illy

t is

dis

ven

my

lat.

the

s of

ers,

ves,

ot !

1 c.

pute

rs.

There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had spoken to the House of Israel; all came to pass. And again, Not one thing has failed of all the good things which the Lord your God spoke concerning you; all are come to pass unto you; and not one thing has failed thereof,

Joshua 21, 45. c. 23. 14. Coming Sinner, What Promise thou findest in the Word of Christ, strain it whither thou canst, so thou dost not corrupt it, and his Blood and Merits will answer all what the Word lays, or any true Consequence that is drawn therefrom, that we may boldly venture upon: As here in the Text, he fays, [and him that cometh] indefinitely, without the least intimation of the Rejection of any, tho never so great, if he be a coming Sinner. Take it then for granted, That thou, whoever thou art, if coming, art intended in these Words; neither shall it injure Christ at all, if, as Benhadad's Servants ferved Ahab, thou shall catch him at his Word. Now, fays the Text, the Man did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him (to wit any word of Grace) and did hastily catch it. And it happen'd, that Abab had called Benhaded his Brother. The Man replied therefore, Thy Brother Benhadad! Catching him at his Word, 1 Kings, 20, 33. Sinner, coming Sinner, ferve Jesus Christ thus, and he will take it kindly at thy Hands. When he, in his Argument, called the Canamirifb Woman Dog, the catch'd him at it, and faid, Truth, Lord, get the Dogs eat of the Crumbs that full from their Mafter's Table. Ifay the catch'd him thus in his Words, and he took it kindly, faying, O Woman, great is thy Faith, be it unti thes, even as then wilt. Matthew 15, 26. Catch him coming Sinner; catch him in his Words furely he will take it kindly, and will not be Offended at thee.

adly The other thing that I told you, shewed from these Words, is this, - The willingness of Christ's Heart, to imputehis Mercies for Life,

to t com T eaGl

the cond fund Gro

cani

Wo be I the of the

no r we l facel fure

Prot

ion,

drav to n willi ted. Fait

Will shall God clud He v

he was

but

fun deed ch

all

il-

ur

26

of,

in

ift.

nd

10

m,

in

tfi-

je.

CO-

hat

led

at

nall

the

ing

(e)

hat

1an

ch-

ner,

he

his the

Dogs

kit

him

rds

Ol

wed

ls of Life,

to

fully

to the great, if coming Sinner. And him that cometh to me I will in no wife cast out.

The awakened coming Sinner, doth not fo easily Question the Power of Christ, as his Willinguels to fave him; Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst, said one, Mark, 1. 40. He did not put the If upon his Power, but upon his Will. He concluded He could, but he was not fully perfuaded that He would. But we have the fame Ground to believe He will, as we have to believe he can; and indeed Ground for both, is the Word of God.- If he was not willing, why did he Promile? Why did he fay, He would receive the coming Sinner? Coming Sinner, take notice of this; we use to plead Practises with Men, and why not with God likewise? I am sure we have no more Ground for one than the other; for we have to plead the Promise of a faithful God. fact took him there; Thou faidst (said he) I will furely do thee good, Gen. 32. 12. For, from this Promise he concluded that it followed in Reaion, He must be willing.

The Text also gives some Ground for us to draw the fame Conclusions; And him that cometh to me, I will in in no wife cast out. Here is his willingness afferted, as well as his Power suggested. It's worth your Observation, that Abraham's Faith confidered rather God's Power, than his Willingness; that is, he drew his Conclusion, I shall have a Child, from the Power that was in God, to fulfil the Promise to Mim; for he concluded He was Willing to give him one, else He would not have Promis'd one. He seaggered not at the Promise of God through Unbelief, but was strong in Faith, giving Glory to God; being fully persuaded, that what he had promis'd, he was able to perform, kan 4. 20, 21. But was not his Faith exercised or tried, about his Willingness too? No, there was no shew of Reafor that, because he had promised it : Indeed, had he not promis dit, he might have law-

inne eare

Sec

dva

not

y Fa

nd F

nto nplie

ning,

eed

Thi

amel efrest

ing,

ome

Mai

ccord nat th

th no

Vater

Fou

dvan

his al

ne A

at ye

vas u

e had

t his

nd w

Moit

le he

ound

com

ith,

ith a

fully doubted it; but fince he had promis'd it there was left no ground at all for doubting because his Willingness to give a Son, was demonstrated in his promising him a Son. Words therefore, are sufficient Ground to en courage any coming Sinner, that Christ is willing to his power, to receive him; and fince he hat power also to do what he will there is no Ground at all left to the coming Sinner, and more to doubt, but to come in full Hope of ac ceptance, and of being received unto Grace and Mercy. And him that (cometh) He faith no And him that is come; but, and him that comet That is, And him whose Heart begins to move after me, who is leaving all for my fake; Him who is looking out, who is on his Journey to me. We must therefore distinguish between co ming and being come to Jesus Christ. He that is come to him, has attain'd of him more fensibly what he felt before he wanted, than he has, that is but yet coming to him.

A Man that is come to Christ, hath the Advantage of him that is but coming to him, and that

in Seven Things.

First, He that is come to Christ, is nearer to him, than he that is but coming to him; for he that is but coming to him, is yet in some Sense at a distance from him; as it is said of the coming Prodigal. And while he was yet a great way off Luke, 15. Now, that that is nearest to him ha the best Sight of him, and so is able to make the best Judgment of his most wonderful Grace and Beauty; as God fays. Let them come near, then let them speak. And as the Apostle John says And we have feen, and do testify, that God sen his Son to be a Saviour of the World, 1sa. 41. 1 1 John 4. 14. He that is not yet come, though he is coming, is not fit, not being indeed capable to make that Ju gment of the Worth and Glory of the Grace of Christ, as he is that is come to him, and bath feen and beheld it. Therefore Sirner.

inner, suspend thy Judgment till thou art come

Secondly, He that is come to Christ, has the dvantage of him that is but coming, in that he eased of his Burden, for he that is but coming, not eased of his Burden, Matth. 11. 28. He hat is come, hath cast his Burden upon the Lord, y Faith he hath seen himself released thereof; at he that is but coming, hath it yet, as to Sense not Feeling, upon his own Shoulders. Come nto me, all ye that labour and are heavy-laden, nplies, that their Burden, though they are coming, is yet upon them, and so will be, till inteed they are come to Him.

Thirdly, He that is come to Christ, has the dvantage of him that is but coming, in this also, amely, He hath drank of the Sweet and Soul-freshing Water of Life; but he that is but coing, hath not. If any Man thirst, let him

ome unto me, and drink.

ng.

de

hele

en-

ing

ath

no

any

fac

and

no

neth

nove

Him.

y to

1 00

that

fibly

that

van

that

er to

or he

Senfe

ming

y off

n ha

e the

and

then

lavs !

l fent

11. 1

oug

pable

Glory

me to

efore

Mark, He must come to him before he drinks; coording to that of the Prophet, Ho! every one hat thirsteth, come ye to the Waters. He drinkth not as he cometh, but when he is come to the Waters. John 7. 34. 1sa. 45. 1.

Vaters, John 7. 34. 11a. 45. 1. Fourthly, He that is come to Christ has the dvantage of him that as yet is but coming, in is also, to wit, He is not terrified with the oile, and as I may call it, Hue and Cry, which he Avenger of Blood makes at the Heels of him ut yet is but coming to him. When the Slaver as upon the flight to the City of his Refuge. e had the noise or fear of the Avenger of Blood his Heels; but when he was come to the City. d was entred thereinto, the Noise ceased: foit is with him that is coming to Jefos Christ: e heareth many a dreadful Sound in his Ear; ounds of Death and Damnation, which he that come, is at present freed from. Therefore He ith, Come, and I will give you rest; and so he ith again, We that have believed, do enter into

W

tak

Sin

mo

WO

fire

ing

spal

to t

gal

Fatl

the

Lord

an I

But

thou

led to

ng o

woul

Meff

of his

Za

fuch a

ran b

and th

There

doked

Day, f

in ord

Grace

this, c

Seco

e hat

hat c

his is

a his

ming S

N

Fifthly, He therefore that is come to Christ, in not so subject to those Dejections and casting down by reason of the Rage and Assaults of the evil One, as is the Man that is but coming to Jesus Christ (tho he has Temptations too) and while he was yet coming, the Devil threw him down, and tore him, Luke 9. 42. For he has (the Satan still roareth upon him) those experimenta Comforts and Refreshments to wit, in his Treasury, to present himself with, in times of Tem tation and Consist, which he that is but to

ming, has not.

Sixthly, He that is come to Christ, has the Ad vantage of him that is but coming to him; is this also, to wit, He hath upon him the Wedding Garment; but he that is coming, has not. The Prodigal, when coming home to his Father, was cloathed with nothing but Rags, and was to mented with an empty Belly: But when he was come, the best Robe is brought out; also the Gold Ring, and the Shoes, yea they are put upon his to his great rejoycing. The fatted Calf was killed for him; the Musick was struck up to mak him merry: And thus also the Father himself sun of him, This my Son was dead, and is alive a gain, was lest, and is found, Euke 15. 18.

Seventhly, In a word, he that is come to Chrishis Groans and Tears, his Doubts and Fears, at turned into Songs and Praises; for that he handwareceived the Attonement, and the Earnest his Inheritance; but he that is but yet comin hath not these Praises, nor Songs of Deliveran with him, nor has he as yet received the Attonement and Earnest of his Inheritance, which is the Sprinkling of the Blood of Christ upon Conscience; for he is not come, Rom. 5:

Ephel. 1.13. Heb. 12. 22.

There is farther to be gather'd from

Wo

ing

the and him (the enta

rea-

t co

ive :

hrif

'S, at

e hat

erand Atton

n is t

oon

51

m

Wo

Word (cometh) these following Particulars: First, That Jesus Christ bath his Eye upon, and takes notice of the first moving of the Heart of a Sinner after him. Coming Sinner, thou canst not move with desire after Christ, but he sees the work of those Desires in thy Heart. All my desires, said David, are before thee, and my groanings are not hid from thee, Psal. 38 9. This he spake, as he was coming, after he had back-slidden, to the Lord Jesus Christ. Tis said of the Prodigal, that while he was yet a great way off, his Father saw him, had his Eye upon him, and upon the going out of his Heart after him, Luke, 15.20.

When Nathaniel was come to Jesus Christ, the Jord said to them that stood before him, Behold ding an Israelite indeed, in whom there is no guile! The But Nathaniel answered him, Whence knowest, wa thou me? Jesus answered, before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the Fig-tree, I see was saw thee. There, I suppose, Nathaniel was pourfolding out his Soul to God for Mercy, or that he is his would give him god Understanding about the aski Messias to come And Jesus saw all the workings mak of his honest Heart at that time, John, 1. 47. I suppose also had some secret movings of Heart.

Zacheus also had some secret movings of Heart, such as they were towards Jesus Christ, when he can before and climbed up the Tree to see him; and the Lord Jesus Christ had his Eye upon him. Therefore when he was come to the place, he looked up to him, bids him come down; For to Day, said he, I must abide at thy House. To wit, a order to the farther compleating the Work of Grace in his Soul, Luke, 19 1. &c. Remember this, coming Sinner.

Secondly, As Jesus Christ hath his Eye upon, so the hath his Heart open to receive the coming himer: This is verified by the Text, [And him hat cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.] This is also discovered by his preparing the Way, a his making of it easy (as it may be) to the coming Sinner, which preparation is manifest by

E 2

t hem

ent

nife

fter

hat

ecei

nife

lve

ut,

inne

nd o

eede

or fi

nent

re p

no

Th

ning

Fir

egan

Sec

hat v

nd i

Bot

im

te no

For

ever,

ore

con

ving

Bac

e En

tatio

east

that

berr

it in

ings

to a

bleffed Words, I will in no wife cast out. O which more when we come to the place. And while he was yet a great way off, his Father say him, and had compassion on him; and ran and fell on his Neck and kissed him, Luke 15. 20. Al these Expressions do strongly prove, that the Hear of Christ is open to receive the coming Sinner.

Thirdly, As Jesus Christ has his Eves upon, and his Heart open to receive, so he hath resolved already that nothing shall alienate his Heart from receiving the coming Sinner. No Sins of the coming Sinner, nor the length of the Time that he has abode in 'em, shall by any means prevail with Jesus Christ to reject him. Coming Sinner, thou art coming to a loving Lord Jesus.

Fourthly, These Words are therefore drop from his bleffed Mouth, on purpole that the co ming Sinner might take Encouragement to continue on his Journey till he come indeed to Jela Christ. It was doubtless a great Encouragemen to blind Bartimeus, that Jesus Christ stood sti and called him, when he was crying, Jesus tho Son of David have mercy upon me! Therefor tis faid, He cast away his Garment, rose up, an came to Jesus, Mark 10. 46. &c. Now, if a Ca to come hath fuch Encouragement in it, what a Promise of receiving such, but an Encourage ment much more? And observe it, tho' he had Call to come, yet not having a Promise, his Fait was forced to work upon a meer Consequent faying, He calls me; and furely fince he calls m he will grant me my Defire. Ah but coming Si ner, thou haft no need to go fo far about, as draw (in this matter Consequences) because the haft plain Promises; And him that cometh to I will in no wife cast out. Here is full, plain, y what Encouragement one can defire. For support thou wert admitted to make a Promise thy se and Christ should attest that he would fulfil upon the Sinner that cometh to him; could thou make a better promise? Could'st thou

0

And

far

and

. All lear

er.

, and

olver from

e co

tha

revai

Sin lus.

rop

e con

Jefu

emen d stil

s tho

refor

p, an a Ca

hat

urage

had

Fait

Hs m

ng Si

as

le tho

ton

in, y

uppo

hy le

fulhl

could

hou

ve

ent a more full, free, or larger Promise? A Pronise that looks at the first moving of the Heart
frer Jesus Christ! A Promise that declares, yea
hat engages Christ Jesus to open his Heart to
eccive the coming Sinner: Yea farther, a Pronise that demonstrates that the Lord Jesus is relived freely to receive, and will in no wise cast
ut, nor means to reject the Soul of the coming
inner. For all this lyes fully in his Promise,
and does naturally flow there from. Here thou
eedest not make use of far fetch'd Consequences,
or strain thy Wits, to force encouraging Argunents from the Text. Coming Sinner, the Words
replain, [And him that cometh unto me, I will
a no wise cast out]

(And Him that cometh.)

There are Two forts of Sinners that are co-

first, Him that hath never, till of late, at all

Secondly, Him that came formerly, and after at went back, but hath fince bethought himself, and is now coming again.

Both these sorts of Sinners are intended by the im in the Text, as is evident; because both

enow the coming Sinners.

And Him that cometh.

For the First of these; The Sinner that hathever, while of late began to come; his Way is ore easy; I do not say more plain and open, come to Christ, than is the other (those last wing the Clog of a guilty Conscience for the Sin Backsliding hanging to their Heels,) But all tencouragement of the Gospel, with what Intations are therein contained to coming Sinners, eas free and as open to the one as to the other; that they may with the same Freedom and berty as from the Word, both alike claim intest in the Promise. All things are ready. All ings for the coming Bucksliders, as well as for the others. Come to the Wedding. And let

to JESUS CHRIST.

him that is a thirst, come. Matth. 22. 1, 2.

Rev. 22. 17.

But having spoken to the first of these already, I shall here pass it by; and shall speak a Word or two to him that is coming, after Back-sliding, to Iesus Christ for Life.

Thy way, O'thou Sinner of a double Die, thy Way is open to come to Jesus Christ. I mean thee, whose Heart after long Back sliding, does think of turning to him again. Thy way, I say, is open to him, as is the way of the other sort of Comers,

as appears by what follows.

gainst thee: It doth not say, And any Him but a Backslider, any Him but Him. The Text does not thus object, but indefinitely opens wide its golden Arms to every coming Soul, without the least Exception, therefore thou may it come. And take heed that thou shut not that Door of Unbe-

lief which God has open'd by his Grace.

Secondly, Nay the Text is so far from Excepting against thy coming, that it strongly suggested that thou art one of the Souls intended. O thou coming Back slider; else what need that Glause have been so inserted, I will in no wife cast out? As who should say, Tho' those that come now, are such as have formerly Back slidden, I will in no wife cast away the Fornicator, the Covetous the Railer, the Drunkard, or other common Sinners, nor yet the Backslider neither.

Thirdly, That the Back slider is intended, is

evident.

First, For that he is sent to by Name, Go tell his Disciples, and Peter, Mark 16.7. But Peter was a godly Man. True, but he was also a Back slider, yea, a desperate Back slider. He had De nied his Master once twice, thrice, cursing and swearing that he knew him not. If this was not Back sliding, if this was not an high and eminen Back sliding, yea a higher Backsliding than thou art capable of, I have thought amis.

Again

omn

lidin

he 7

ent

infei

lfo

. I.

TI

Wife

to co

this,

ed hi

on w

ty A

with

turn

Nide

Iha

a Pa

lom

hath

S

mer

pos

Chi

thy

as n

IW

free

Bac

tio

it;

bil

Mid

mi

Sai

er,

1

Again, When David had Back-flidden, and had ommitted Adultery and Murther in his Back-fliding, he must be sent to by Name And saith he Text, The Lord sent Nathan to David, and he ent him to tell him after he had brought him to inseigned acknowledgment; The Lord hath also put away or forgiven thy Sin; 2 Samuel,

This Man also was far gone. He took a Man's Wife, and kill'd her Husband, and endeavour'd to cover all with wieked Distimulation. He did this, I say, after God had exalted him, and shewed him great Favour; wherefore his Transgression was greatned also by the Prophet with mighty Aggravations; yet he was accepted, and that with gladness, at the first Step he took in this returning to Christ. For the first Step of the Back-slider's return, is to say sensibly and unseignedly, I have sinned. But he had no sooner said thus, but a Pardon was produc'd, yea, thrust into his Bosome. And Nathan said unto David, The Lord bath also put away thy Sin.

Secondly, As the Person of the Back-slider is mention'd by Name, so also is the Sin; that if possible, the Objections against thy returning to Christ, may be taken out of thy way: I say, thy Sin is also mention'd by Name, and mixed, as mention'd with Words of Grace and Favour, I will heal their Back-sliding, and love them freely, Hosea, 14 4. What sayest thou now, Back-slider?

Thirdly, Nay farther, thou art not only mentioned by Name, and thy Sin by the Nature of it; but thon thy felf, who art a returning Backsider, put

First, Amongst God's Israel: Return, O backsliding Israel, faith the Lord, and I will not cause mine Anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, faith the Lord, and will not keep Anger for ever, Jer. 3. 12.

Secondly, Thou are put among his Children, among

eady,

1, 2.

thee, hink

ners,

n an but does

e its t the And Inbe-

ting freth thou aufe

out?
Iow,
Il in
ous,
Sin-

d, is

eter ack De and

not ent hot

ain

among his Children to whom he is Married: Turn, O back-sliding Children, for I am Mar-

ried unto you; Verfe 14. 14.

Thirdly, Yea, after all this, as if his Heart was so full of Grace for 'em, that he was pressed until he had utter'd it before them: He adds Return, ye back sliding Children, and I will heal your back fliding.

Fourthly, Nay further, The Lord hath confide red, that the Shame of thy Sin hath stopped thy Mouth, and made thee almost a Prayerless Man; and therefore He faith unto thee, Take with you Words, and turn unto the Lord, and fay unto him, Take away all Iniquity, and receive us graciously. See his Grace, that himself should put Words of Encouragement into the Heart of a Back slider; as he faith in another place, I taught Ephraim to go, taking him by the Arms. This is teaching him to go indeed, to hold him up by the Arm, by the Chin, as faith Hofea, 14. 1, 2. ch. 11. 3.

From what hath been faid, I conclude, even as I faid before, That the Him in the Text, and Him that cometh, includeth both these sorts of Sinners, and therefore both should freely come.

Quest: But where doth Jesus Christ, in all the Words of the New Testament, expresly speak to a returning Backflider with Words of Grace and Peace? For what you have urged as-yet, from the New Testament, is nothing but Consequences drawn from the Text. Indeed, it is a full Text for carnal, ignorant Sinners, that come ; but to me, who am a Back flider, it yieldeth but little Relief.

Answer First. How! but little Incouragement from the Text, when it is faid, I will in no wife cast out? What more could have been said! What is here omitted, that might have been interted, to make the Promise more full and free? Nay, take all the Promises in the Bible; all the tree Promises; with all the variety of Expressifions

ons of

hey c ery F

othin

hey h

ower

ng Sin Seco

n all

na 1 nd P

lider.

· Ans

oles i

reed rom

hat And I

t of

sa ba

rom

n the n th

Firs

wice

Chris

Helit

gain

he i of th

at i mey

Sec

em, is g

ook weto

lon

igh

Dut

ied :

Mar

leart

effed

idds.

heal

fide.

thy

an;

fay

eive

ould

t of

, 1

ms.

him

14.

1 as

and of

me.

the

to

om

ces

to

ent

rife

d ?

en

e?

he fli-

ns

hey can but amount to the Expressions of this rery Promise, I will in no wise cast out: I will for othing by no means, upon no Account, however hey have sinn'd, however they have back slidden, lowever they have provoked, Cast out the com-

Secondly, Thou say it, Where doth Jesus Christ, all the Words of the New-Testament, speak a returning Back slider with Words of Grace and Peace? That is under the Name of a Back-lider.

des in receiving Backsliders, there is the less in receiving Backsliders, there is the less teed of Express words to that intent: One Promise, as the Text is, with the Examples that are annexed, are instead of many Promises. And besides I reckon that the act of receiving to as much, if not of more Incouragement, than sa bare Promise to receive; for Receiving is as the Promise, and the Fulfilling of it too. So that is the Old Testament thou hast the Promise, and in the New, the sulfilling of it; and that in divers Examples.

wice, thrice, and that with an open Oath; yet thrift received, Him again without any the least telitation or stick. Yet, the slips, stumbles, falls gain in do yn right Dissimulation, and that to be flurt and Fall of many others; but neither of this does Christ make a Bar to his Salvation, at receives him again at his Return, as if He mew nothing of the Fault, Gal 2.

secondly, The rest of the Disciples, even all of em, Back slide, and leave the Lord Jesus in his greatest Straits. Then all the Disciples for book Him and sled; They returned (as He had retold) every One to his Own, and less thim lone: But this also He passes over as a very light Matter; not that it was so indeed in it self, but the abundance of Grace that was in Him did

ES

lightly

lightly roll it away; for after his Resurrection, when at first He appear'd unto 'em, He gives em not the least Check for their persidious Dealing with Him, but salutes 'em with Words of Grace, saying, All Hail be not asraid, Peace be to you: All Power in Heaven and Earth is given unto me. True, He Rebuked 'em sor their Unbelief; for the which, thou deserved the same; for it's Unbelief that alone put Christ and his Benesits from us, Matthew, 26

56. John 16. 52. Mat. 28. 9. 10. 18. Luke 24 39. Mark, 16. 14.

Thirdly, The Man that after a large Profession, lay with his Fathers Wife, committee a high Transgression, even such an one that at that Day was not heard of; no not among the Gentiles, Wherefore this was a desperate Backsliding; yet at his Return, He was received and accepted again to Mercy, I Cor. 5. 1, 2. 2 Cor.

no more; Not at all doubting, but that Christ was ready to for give Him this Act of Backsliding

Eph. 4. 28.

Now all these Examples, are particular Instances of Christ's readiness to receive the Back sliders to Mercy; and observe it, Examples and Proofs that He bath done so, are to our unbelieving Hearts stronger Encouragements than bare Promises, that so He will do. But again, the Lord Jesus hath added to these, for the Encouragement of returning Backsliders to come to Him.

em, Rev. 2: 1. 2. &c. Chap 3. 1. 2. &c. Where fore New Testament Back-lliders have encourage ment to come.

secondly. A Declaration of readiness to receive them that come, as here in the Text, and in many other places, is plain: Therefore set the

up to (of Hear thou gain

ties, Ar him

met

mon inde faith shall Tex

as whim. Chri

Illue

H touc dent

to fe

Tou Judg Him Eyes Itano

tain Con mest But

fo st befor plica

ed

ion,

21V29

lions

ords

eace

th is

1 for

rvef

puts

, 26

39

ofel

itted

at at

the

Back-

and

fteal

hrif

ding

In

ack-

and

elie

bare

the

En

ome

ceive

here

rage

ceive d in

the

Cor.

of the Golden Grace of the Golpel) fet thine Heart toward the High-Way, even the way that thou wentest (when thou didst backslide) turn again O Virgin of 15 act; turn again to these thy Cities. Fer. 21, 21,

And Him that (cometh) He faith not, And him that taketh, that professeth, that makether as shew, a Noise, or the like; but him that Cometh. Christ will take leave to judge, who among the many that make a Noise, they be that indeed are coming to Him. It is not him that shith He cometh; but him that Christ himself shall say doth come; that is concern'd in the Text. When the Woman that had the Bloody of the say well as she, that made a great Bustle about him, that touched, yea thronged him; ah, but Christ, could distinguish this Woman from them all. And he looked round about upon 'em all.

to fee Her that had done this thing, Mark 25.

26. &c. He was not concern'd with the thronging, or touching of the rest; for theirs were but accidental, of at best void of that which made Her Touch acceptable. Wherefore Christ must be Judge who they be that in Troth are coming to Him. Every Man's Way is right in his own Eyes, but the Lord weigheth the Spirits: It standeth therefore every one in hand to be cerhin of their conting to Jefus Christ; for as thy Coming is, so shall thy Salvation be: If thou comelt indeed, thy Salvation shall be indeed: But if thou comest but in outward Appearance. o thall thy Salvation be. But of Coming, fee before, as also afterwards in the Ule and Application. 100

and him that cometh (to Me.)

These Words (fo me) are also to be well heeded: For by them; as he secureth those that

come to him, so also he shews himself unconcerned with those that in their coming rest short to turn aside to others: For you must know that every one that comes, comes not to Jesus Christ. Some that come, come to Moles and to his Law, and then take up for Life; with these Christ is not concerned; and with these, this Promise hath nothing to do. Christ is become of none effect unto you; Whoso of you are justified by the Law, ye are fallen from Grace, Gal, 5. 3. 4. Again some that came, came no farther than the Gospel-Ordinances, and there flay; they came not through them to Christ: With these neither is He concerned; nor will the Lord! I ord! avail them any thing in the great and dismal Day. A Man may come to, and also go from the Place and Ordinances of Worthip, and yet not be remembred by Christ. So I faw the Wicked buried, (fays Solomon) who had come and gone from the Place of the Holy, and they were forgotten in the City, where they had To done; This is also Vanity, Eccle. 8. 10.

(Fo me) These Words therefore are by Jesus Christ very varily put in and serve for Caution and Incouragement: For Caution lest we take up in our coming any thing short of Christ; and for Incouragement to those that shall in their coming, come past all, till they come to Jesus Christ. And him that cometh to me I will in no

mife cuft out.

Reader, If thou lovest thy Soul, take this Caution Kindly at the Hands of Jesus Christ. Thou seest thy Sickness, thy Wound, thy Necessity of Salvation: Well, go not to King Jacob, for he cannot Heal thee, nor cure thee of thy Wound, Hosea 5-13. Take the Caution I say lest Christ, instead of being a Saviour unto thee, becomes a Lion a young Lion to tear thee and go away, Verse 4.

There is a coming, but not to the most High:
There is a coming, but not with the Heart; but
as, it were seignedly: Therefore take the
Cau-

And avious one rill no apriff ouft 28.

lautic

fay, e fait at an f Chi s, fu

ill n

imfel ence is Ch ation And re th

ack, om id fa or my

y R nce, ye is is E

ath ighting his light in the li

an heref

nothing

on-

eft

ust

to

les.

th

fe,

be-

re

ce,

no

ere

t:

he

to,

r-

1

ad

nd

ad

Te.

lu-

we

ft;

to

no

ou ou

of

he

nd,

in-

on!

h :

ut

he

u:

aution kindly, Jer. 30. 10. Hof. 7. 16. And him that cometh (to me) Christ as a viour, will stand alone, because his own Arm one hath brought Salvation unto him: He ill not be joined with Moses nor suffer John aprift, to be Tabernacted by Him; I say they oult vanish, for Christ will stand alone, (Luke, 28. 36.) Yea, God the Father will have it ; therefore they must be parted from him. nd a Voice from Heaven must come to bid the liciples hear, only the beloved Son. Christ ill not fuffer any Law, Ordinance, Statute, Indgment, to be Partners in the Sinner to come by, not to be Partners in the Sinner. Nay, e faith not, And him that cometh to my Word, at and Him that cometh to Me. The Words Christ, even his most blessed and tree Promis, fuch as this Text, are not the Saviour of e World; for that is Christ himself, Christ inself only. The Promises therefore are but encourage the coming Sinner to come to fes Christ, and not to rest in them short of Saltion by him.

And him that (cometh to Me,) the Man therere that comes aright, casts all things behind his ack, and loketh at (nor hath his Expectation om ought but) the Son of God alone, as Dad faid, My Soul, wait thou only upon God, my Expectation is from him: He only is y Rock, and my Salvation; He is my Dear nce, I shall not be moved, Plalm, 92 5. His ye is to Christ, his Heart is to Christ, and Expectation is from him only. Therefore e Man that comes to Christ, is one that th had deep Confiderations of his own Sins, ghting Thoughts of his own Righteoulnels, thigh Thoughts of the Blood and Righteoulnels Jefus Christ; yea, he sees, as I have said, ore Vertue in the Blood of Christ, to save him, an there is in all his Sins to Dann him. He Prefore setterb Christ before his Eyes; there is

hind

For,

olen

lefus

none

will

his ;

rifet

will

Su

Sins

an I

they

fecur

Su

for t

but }

n H

Wor

hath

ons :

wife

Su

ved,

Life

welc

him

eth !

ment

ofall

comi

Ser

Fi

Se

will

Fo

Cay 1

will

Fil

that

anall

nothing in Heaven or Earth he knows, that car fave his Soul, and secure him from the Wratho God, but Christ; that is, nothing but his Persona

Righteoufress, and Blood.

And him that cometh to Me, I will (in no wife) cast out. In no wife : By these Word there is fomething expressed; and something im plyed; That which is expressed, is Christ Jesu his unchangeable Refolution to fave the coming Sinner; I will in no wife reject him or den him the Benefit of my Death, and Righteoulness This Word is therefore like that which he speak of the everlasting Damnation of the Sinners in Hell-Fire, he shall by no means depart thence that is, Never! Never come out again! No, no to all Eternity! Matt. 5. 25. chap. 25. 46. So that as he that is condemned into Hell-fire hath no ground of Hope for his Deliverance thence fo him that comes to Christ, hath no ground to fear that he shall ever be cast in thither.

Thus faith the Lord, if Heaven above can be measur'd, and the Foundations of the Earth fear ched out beneath, I will also cast off all the Seed of Israel, for all that they have done, faith the

Jer. 31. 37.

Thus faith the Lord, If my Covenant be no with Day and Night, and if I have not appoint ted the Ordinances of Heaven and Earth, then will I cast away the Seed of Jacob. But Hea ven cannot be meafured, nor the Foundation of the Earth fearched out beneath ; his Covenant is also with Day and Night; and he hath ap pointed the Ordinances of Heaven; there fore he will not cast away the Seed of Jacob who are the coming Ones; but will certainly fave them from the dreadful Wrath to come Jer. 33. 25, 26. chap. 50. 4, 5. By this there fore it is manifest, that it was not the greatness of Sin, nor the long continuance in it, no not yet the Back sliding, nor the Pollution of the Nature, that can put a Bar in against or be as

hindrance of the Salvation of the coming Sinner: for, if indeed this could be, then would this most olemn and absolute Determination of the Lord lefus, of it felf fall to the Ground and be made of none effect: But his Counsel shall stand, and he will do all his Pleasure; that is, his Pleasure in his; for his Promile, this irreversible conclusion rifeth of his Pleasure; He will stand to it, and will fulfil it, because it his Pleasure.

Suppole that One Man had the Sins or as many sins as an Hundred; and another should have an Hundred times as many as he; yet if they come; this Word I will in no wife cast out,

ecures them both alike.

car ho

ona

no

ord

im

efu

ning leny

ness eak s in

ce : , no

So fire

ence nd to

in be

fear Seed the

e no poin then

Hea

tion

enan

h ap

here

acob

ainly

come

there

atnel

o nor

of the

be an hin

Suppose a Man hath a defire to be faved, and for that purpose is coming in truth to Jesus Christ, but he, by his debauch'd Life, has Damned many in Hell; why, the Door of Hope is by these Words fet as open for him, as it is for him that hath not the Thousandth Part of his Transgressions: And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Suppose a Man is coming to Christ to be Saved, and hath nothing but Sin, and an ill spent life to bring with him; why, let him come and welcome to Jesus Christ; and he will no wife cast him out Luke, 7. 41. Is not this Love that pateth knowledge? Is not this Love the Wonderment of Angels? And is not this Love worthy of all acceptation at the Hands and Hearts of all coming Sinners

Secondly, That which is implied in this Word is. First, the coming Souls have those that contiaually lye at Jefus Christ, to cast them off.

Secondly, The coming Souls are afraid, that those

will prevail with Christ to cast them off.

For these Words are spoken to fatisfie us, and to lay up our Spirits against these two Dangers; I will in no wife calt out.

First, For the First. Coming Souls have those that continually lye at Jesus Christ to cast em off.

And there are Three things that thus bend them

lelves against the coming Sinner.

First, There is the Devil the Accuser of the Brethren, that accuses them before God, Day and Night, Rev. 12. 10. This Prince of Dark. ness, is unwearied in this. Work; He doth it, ness, is unwearied in this Work; He doth it, he sais as you see, Day and Night; that is, without was freezening: He continually puts in his Caveats of Ra against thee, if so be, he may prevail. How did Against the ply it against that good Man Job, if possible when ble he might have obtained his Destruction in Hell-fire? He objected against him that he served not God for nought, and tempted God to put forth his Hand against him; urging, that if he did it, he would Curse him to his imore Face; and all this, as God witnesseth, he did ou, without a Cause; Job. 1 9. 13. 11 ch. 2 4. he proposed by the proposed by thua the High-Priest? And he showed me Jo-hould shua, faid the Prophet, the High-Priest, stand-would ing before the Angel of the Lord, and Satan I the standing at his Right Hand to resist him, Zech. on, 3. To resist him; that is to prevail with the land, Lord Jesus Christ to resist him; objecting, the il; I uncleanness and unlawful Marriage of his Sons ance, with the Gentiles; for that was the time that Satan laid against them, Ezra 10. 18. Yea, and inner for ought 1 know, Joshua was also guilty of erhal the Fact; but if not of that, of Crimes no he So whit inferiour; for he was cloathed with filthy Garments, as he stood before the Angel: Neither had he one Word to fay in Vindication of bimself, against all that this wicked One had to say against him. But notwithstanding all that he came off very well; but he might thank a good Lord Jesus for it, because he did not relift him; but contrariwise, took up his Cause, pleading against the Devil, excusing his plan, leftrmity, and put instituting Robes upon him be. The Infirmity, and put justifying Robes upon him before his Adversaries Face. And the Lord faid unto Satan, The Lord rebuke

buke en I bluck pake

way

im a

Grace out F he L

d for

Seco

ne So Car

row loses. turi

3. C rtair an ith t

> The Hel

re fr

m'

the

)ay rk-

it, out

ats

did ffi. in

he bog

ng,

his

did Jo-

Jo. ind-

tan ech.

the

the

ions

that

and

of

no

filel: tion

e he k up

g his

d re-

buke

buke thee, O Satan, even the Lord that has choen Jerusalem, rebuke thee. Is not this a Brand luck'd out of the Fire ! And he answered, and pake to those that stood before him, saying, Take way the filthy Garment from him; and to him ne said, Behold, I have caused thine Iniquities to f Raiment.

Again. How did Satan ply it against Peter, when he defired to have him that he might fift im as Wheat. That is, if possible, to sever all frace from his Heart, and leave him nothing ut Flesh and Filth, to the end he might make he Lord Jesus loathe and abhor him. Simon, imon (fays Christ) Satan hath defired to have ou, that he might fift you as Wheat. But did e prevail against him? No; But I have prayd for thee, that thy Faith fail not. As who hould fay; Simon, Satan has defired me, that I rould give thee up to him, and not only thee, but the rest of thy Brethren (for that the Word ou, imports) but I will not leave thee in his land, I have prayed for thee, thy Faith shall not il; I will fecure thee to the heavenly Inheriince, Luke 22. 30, 31, 32.

Secondly, As Satan, so every Sin, of the coming inner, comes in with a Voice against him, if, erhaps they may prevail with Christ to cast off Canaan, how many Times had their Sins frown them out of the Mercy of God, has not loses, as a Type of Christ, stood in the Breach, One turn away his Wrath from them, Plal. 106. ding to Our Iniquities testify against us, and would right trainly prevail against us, to our utter Rejection and Damnation, had we not an Advocate ith the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, I

hn, 2. 1, 2. n be The Sins of the old World, cryed them down Hell; the Sins of Sodom fetch'd upon them re from Heaven, which devoured them; the

Sins of the Egyptians carried them down to Hell, because they came not to Jesus Christ for Life: Coming Sinner, thy Sins are no whit less than any: Nay, perhaps, they are as big as all theirs. Why is it then, that thou livest when they are Dead; and that thou hast a promise of Pardon, when they had not? Why, thou art coming to Jesus Christ, and therefore Sin shall not be thy Ruin.

Thirdly, As Satan and Sin, so the Law of Mosses, as it is a persect holy Law, hath a Voice against you before the Face of God. There is one that accuse the you, even Moss's Law, John 5. Yea it accuse the All Men of Transgression, that have sinned against it; for as long as Sin is Sin, there will be a Law to accuse for Sin: But this Accusation shall not prevail against the coming Sinner, because "tis Christ that dyed, and that ever lives to make Intercession for them that come to him, by him, Rom." 8. Heb. 7. 25.

These things, I say, do accuse us before Chris Jesus; yea, and all to our own Faces, if perhap they might prevail against us. But these Words I will in no wise cast out, secures the coming Sin

ner from them all.

The coming Sinner is not faved, because ther is none that comes in against him; but because the Lord Jesus will not hear their Accusations

will not cast out the Coming Sinner.

When Shimei came down to meet King David, and to ask Pardon for his Rebellion, us starts Abishai, and puts in his Caveat, saying, Shanot Shimei Die for this? This is the Case of him that comes to Christ: He hath this Abishai, and that Abishai, that presently steps in gainst him, saying, Shall not this Rebel's Sin destroy him in Hell? Read farther; But Davi answered, What have I to do with you, ye Son of Zerviah, that you should this Day be Adve faries to me? Shall there any Man be put Death this Day in Israel? For do not I know

7 Th

hat I

ne? ny fl hat

ouine aft t

mply these evide ief ar

that a Despo

Comi Bei Villa

God ful 1 Beck,

how Justic forbe of Sin

in hi Rom have a Iel

Heav to fai

No that noth

Save

Tell,

ife :

than

eirs.

are

don,

ning

t be

Mos

e a-

e is

Ohn

that

Sin.

thi

ning

that

tha

hrif

hap

Sin Sin

her

caul

ons

Da

fe d

Abi

in t

n d

Davi

Son

dve

at t

nov

th

Sha

hat I am King this Day over Israel? 2 Sam.

This is Christ's Answer by the Text, to all that ccuse the Coming Shimei's. What have I to o with you, that Accuse the Coming Sinners to me? I count you Adversaries that are against my shewing Mercy to them. Do not I know that I am exalted this Day to be King of Righte-ousness, and King of Peace? I will in no wise ast them out.

Secondly, But again, These Words do closely mply, that the Coming Souls are assaid, that hese Accusers will prevail against them, as is wident, because the Text is spoken for their Relief and Succour. For that need not be, if they hat are Coming, were not subject to Fear, and Despond on this account. Alas! there is a Guilt, and the Curse lies upon the Conscience of the Coming Sinner.

Besides: he is Conscious to himself, what a Villain, what a Wretch he hath been against God and Christ. Also he now knows, by wold Experience, how he has been at Satan's Beck, and at the motion of every Lust. He has how also new Thoughts of the Holiness, and Justice of God. Also he seels, that he cannot sorbear Sinning against him. For the Motions of Sin, which are by the Law, doth still Work in his Members, to bring forth Fruit unto Death. Rom. 7. But none of this needs be, since we have so Good, so tender Hearted, and so faithful a Jesus to come to; who will rather overthrow Heaven and Earth, than suffer a Tittle of this Text to sail: And him that cometh to Me, I will in no wife cast out.

Now we have yet to enquire into Two Things that Iye in the Words, to which there has been nothing said: As,

1. What it is to Cast out.

2. How it appears that Christ hath Power to Save, or Cast out.

For the First of these, What it is to Cast out. To this I will speak,

1. More generally. 2. More particularly.

More generally.

First. To Cast out, is to flight or despise, and contemn; as it is faid of Saul's Shield, It was vilely cast away: that is, slighted and contemned. Thus it is with the Sinners that come not to Jesus Christ. He slights, despises, and contemns 'em.

That is, Casts them away, 2 Sam. 1. 2.

Secondly, Things Cast away, are reputed as menstruous Cloaths, and as the Dirt of the Street, Ifaiah, 3. 22. Pfalm 18. 42. Matth. Chap. 15. 17. And thus it shall be with the Men that come not to Jefus Christ; they shall be accounted as menstruous, and as the Dirt in the Streets.

Thirdly, To be Cast out or off, it is to be abhorred, not to be pitied; but to be put to a perpetual Shame, Pfalm 44. 9 Pfalm 89, 38.

mos, 1, 11.

But more particularly, to come to the Text; The Casting out here mentioned, is not limited to this or the other Evil; therefore it must be extended to the most extreme and utmost Milery. Or thus:

He that Cometh to Christ, shall not want any thing that may make him Gospelly happy in this World, or that which is to come; nor shall he want any thing that cometh not, that may make him spiritually and eternally Miserable.

But further, As it is to be generally taken, foit

respecteth Things that shall be hereafter.

For the Things that are now, they are either,

1. More General.

2. Or more Particular. First, More General.

Thus, It is to be cast out of the Presence and Favour

Thus was Cain cast out, Thou bast driven (or cait)

Com ludg that wand will

Pfalm

no W

cast)

from.

Th place and !

this n to the 21. 1 that

a pla like to me

16. 1 22, 2 Fo Reje terna

from out, there elect

TI will com 31. Se

Fi to c they but

their up i thei Ang

ch.

out.

on-

lely

hus

efus

em.

as

eet,

13.

the

be

the

ab-

er-

A-

kt; ted

be

ife-

ny

his

he

ike

it

1

ur

or t) rast) me out this Day, from thy Face (that is, from thy Favour) shall I be hid. A dreadful Complaint! but the Effect of a more dreadful Judgment! Therefore here is the Mercy of him that Cometh to Christ, He shall not be left to wander at Uncertainties. The Lord Jesus Christ will keep him as a Shepherd doth his Sheep, Psalm, 23. Him that cometh to Me, I will in no wise Cast out.

Thirdly, To be Cast out, is to be denied a place in God's House, and to be left as Fugitives and Vagabonds, to pass a little Time away in this miserable Lise, and after that to go down to the Dead, Gal. 4. 30. Gen. 4. 13. 14. chap. 21. 10. Therefore here is the Benefit of him that cometh to Christ, He shall not be denied a place in God's House. They shall not be left like Vagabonds in the World. Him that cometh tome, I will in no wise tast out. See Prov. 14. 16. Isa. 56. 3. 4. Ephes. 2. 19. 20. 1 Cot. 3. 11. 22, 23.

Fourthly, In a Word, to be cast out, is to be Rejected as are the fallen Angels: For their eternal Damnation began at their being cast down from Heaven to Hell. So then, not to be cast out, is to have a Place, a House, and Habitation there; and to have a share in the Priviledges of elect Angels.

These Words therefore, I will not cast out, will prove great Words one Day, to them that come to Jesus Christ, 2 Peter 2. 4. John 21.
31. Luke, 20. 35.

Secondly. And more Particularly.

First, Christ hath everlasting Righteousnels, to cloath them with, that come to him, and they shall be covered with it as with a Garment, but the rest shall be found in the filthy Rags of their own stinking Pollutions, and shall be wrapt up in them, as in a Winding-Sheet, and so bear their Shame before the Lord, and also before the Angels, Dan. 2. 24. Isa. 57. 2. Rev. 3. 4. 18. ch. 15. 16. Thirdly,

Thirdly, Christ hath precious Blood, that like an open Fountain, stands free for him to washing that comes to him for Life. And he will in no wife cast him out: But they that come not to him, are rejected from a share therein, and are left to ireful Vengeance for their Sins, Zech. 13.

1. 1 Pet. 1. 11, 10. John 13. 8, ch. 3. 36.

Fourthly, Christ hath precious Promises, and they shall have a share in them that come to him for Life. For he will in no wise cast then out: but they that come not, can have no shar in them, because they are true only in him: For in him, and only in him, all the Promises are Yea and Amen. Wherefore they that come no to him, are no whit the better for 'em, Psal. 50 16. 2 Cor. 1. 20. 21.

Fifthly, Christ hath also Fulness of Grace in himself, for them that come to him for Life. And he will in no wife cast them out. But those that come not unto him, are lest in their gracelest State; and as Christ leaves them, Death, Hell and Judgment finds them. He that findeth M (saith Christ) findeth Life, and shall obtain fa vour of the Lord: But he that Sins against Me wrongeth his own Soul. All that hate Me, love

Death, Prov. 8. 33, 34, 36.

Sixthly, Christ is an Intercessor, and ever Liveth to make Intercession for them that come to God by him. But their Sorrows shall be multiplied, that hasten after another (or other) Gods (their Sins and Lusts.) Their Drink-Offerings will he not offer, nor take up their Names into his Lips, Plal 16. 4. Heb. 7. 25.

Seventhly, Christ hath wonderful Love, Bow els, and Compassion for those that come to him For, he will in no wise cast them out. But the rest will find him a Lyon rampant; he will one Day tear them in pieces. Now consider this (saith he) ye that forget God, lest I tear you is Pieces and there be none to deliver you, Psain 50, 22.

Eighthly

Eig

ake t

and I

he w

muft

ter, b

and \

Bu

fpeci:

the I

then,

out.

Ther

thefe

I.

2.

Fit

·I·

2. TI

Fi

Thir

not (

Day.

out,

shall

that

of N

Ang

Thr

gath

one

Shee

be n

and

fince

they

whe

that

Thin

Eighthly, Christ is known, by, and for whose take those that come to him, have their Persons and Personnances accepted of the Father: And he will in no wise cast them out. But the rest must fly to the Rocks and Mountains for shelter, but all in vain, to hide them from his Face, and Wrath, Rev. 6. 15.

But again. These Words (cast out) have a special Look to what will be hereafter, even at the Day of Judgment. For then, and not till then, will be the great Anathema and Casting out, made manifest, even manifest by Execution. Therefore here to speak as to this, and that under

1. Of thecasting out it self.

these Two Heads. As.

lik

h in

n ne

ot to

an

. 12

5.

and

e to

hen

han

Fo

ar

no

1.50

e ir

And

tha

elel

Hell

M

n Fa

Me

love

Li

ome

mul

rods

wil

o hi

Bow

him

t the

1 one

thi

ou is

falm

thly

2. Of the Place into which they shall be cast, that shall then be cast out.

First. The Casting out it self standeth in Two Things.

1. In a Preparatory Work.

2. In the Manner of executing the Act.

The Preparatory Work Itandeth in these Three Things.

First, It standeth in their Separation that have not come to him, from them that have at that Day. Or thus: At the Day of the great Castout, those that have not [now] come to him, shall be separated from them that have; for them that have, he will not cast out. When the Son of Man shall come in his Glory, and all the Holy Angels with him, then he shall sit upon the Throne of his Glory, and before him shall be gathered all Nations, and he shall separate them one from another, as the Shepherd divideth the Sheep from the Goats, Mat. 25. 31, 32.

This dreadful separation therefore shall then be made betwixt them that [now] come to Christ and them that come not. And good Reason; for since they would not with us, come to him, now they have Time; why should they stand with us,

when Judgment is come.

Second-

Secondly, They shall be placed before him according to their Condition; they that have come to him in great dignity, even at the Right-Hand for He will in no wife cast them out : But the rest shall be set at his Left-Hand; the place of Disgrace and Shame; for they did not come to

Distinguish'd also shall they be by fit Terms Those that come to him he calleth Sheep, but the rest are frowish Goats. And he shall separate them one from another, as the Shepherd divideth the Sheep from the Goats; and the Sheep will be fet on his Right-Hand (next Heaven-Gate for they came to him) but the Goats on the Left. to go from him into Hell, because they are not

of his Sheep.

Thirdly, Then will Christ proceed to Conviction of those that came not unto Him; and will fay, I was a Stranger, and ye took me not in, or did not come unto me. Their Excuse of themfelves he will flight as Dirt, and proceed to their final Judgment. Now, when these wretched Rejectors of Christ, shall thus be set before him and Convicted; this is the Preparatory Work, upon which follows the Manner of executing the Act which will be done,

First, In the Presence of all his Holy Angels.

Secondly, In the presence of all them that in strain their Life time came to him, by saying unto em, sixt Depart from me ye Cursed, into everlasting Fire, which prepared for the Devil and his Angels, with the own prepared to it: For you were cruel to otto. me and mine, particularly discovered in these Words; For I was an Hungred, and ye gave ccept me no Meat; Thirsty, and ye gave me no Drink, I was a Stranger, and ye took me not in; Na-ked, and ye Cloathed me not; Sick, and in in F Prison, and ye visited not me: Matthew, 25, Jarkin 41, 42, &c.

Laftly. Now it remains that we speak of the Place into which these shall be cast, which in

the

the I

But

Fir.

old,

he ha s Fil

ike :

30 3

Seco

meer

aft in

of Go

he F

that

taft t

of Go

Four

oeve

Life,

Fift

hy I

lt m

it alf

he fi

roug

hat t

Chap

Spe

to u

nd C

113

Thi

ome the Fire prepared for the Devil and his Angels:
and But in Particular, it is thus described. the General, you have heard already, to wit.

First, It is called Tophet; For Tophet is ordained of e of old, yea, for the King (the Lucifer) it is prepared, e to he hath made it deep and large, the Pile thereof sfire and much Wood, the Breath of the Lord. ike a Stream of Brimstone doth kindle it. Ifa. 30 32.

Secondly, It is called Hell. It is better for thee to mer into Life, halt or lame, than having two Feet, to be

aft into Hell. Mark o. 45.

the

ms : but

epaherd

heep

ate.

Thirdly. It is called the Wine Press of the Wrath Left of God: And the Angel thrust in his Sickle into not he Earth and gathered the Vine of the Earth that is them that did not come to Christ) and

will of God, Rev. 14. 19.

Tourthly It is called a Lake of Fire: And who hemoever was not found Written in the Book of their life, was cast into the Lake of Fire, Rev. 10. 15. Re- lifthly, It is called a Pit. Thou hast faid in and hy Heart I will ascend into Heaven, I will exupon it my Throne above the Stars of God, I will Act it also upon the Mount of the Congregation, in he fides of the North.----Yet thou shalt be

he sides of the North.—Yet thou shalt be rought to Hell to the sides of the Pit, 1s. ra. it in 3114, 15.

Yem, Sixthly, It is called a Bottomless Pit, out of Fire, which the Smoak and the Locusts came, and into hit which the Dragon was cast; and it is called el to ottomless, to shew the Endlesses of the fall these hat they will have in it, that come not in the gave cceptable time to Jesus Christ, Revelations 9. 1.

Orink, Chap. 10: 3.

Na. Spenthly, It is called Outer Darkness: Bind and in m Hand and Foot, and cast him into Outer larkness, and cast ye the Unprofitable Servant to utter Darkness, there shall be Weeping of the ad Gnashing of Teeth, March. 22. 13. Chap. the in 13 the

the

Eigholdy, It is called a Furnace of Fire. As therefore the Tares are gathered and burned in the Fire, fo shall it be in the end of the World : The Son of Man shall fend forth his Angels, and he shall gather out of his Kingdom all things that offend, and them that do Iniquity, and shall cast them into a Furnace of Fire, there shall be wailing and gnashing of Teeth: And again, So shall it be in the End of World, the Angels shall come forth, and fever the Wicked from the Just, and shall cast them into a Furnace of Fire; there shall be Wailing and Gnashing of Teeth, Mat 13. 41, 42, 43, 48, 49. 50. Lastin, It may not be amis, if in the Conclusi.

on of this, I shew in a few Words, to what the things that Torment them in this State, are compared. Indeed some of them have been occasionally mentioned already; as, That they are com-

pared.

First, To Wood that burneth.

Secondly, To Fire.

Thirdly, To Fire and Brimstone: But,

Fourthly, It is compared to a Worm, a gnawing Worm, a never dying Gnawing Worm; They are cast into Hell, where their Worm dieth not, Mark 9. 44.

Fifthly, It is called Unquenchable Fire : He will gather his Wheat into his Garner; But will burn op the Chaff with Unquenchable Fire, Mat,

3. 11. Luke 3. 17.

Sixthly, It is called everlasting Destructions. The Lord Jefus hall delcend from Heaven with his mighty Angels in Haming Fire, taking. Vengeance on them that know not God; Jefus Christ, who shall be Punished with everlasting Destruction from the Presence of the Lord and from the Glory of his Power, 2 Theffal. 1.

Seventhly, It is called Wrath without mir ture, and is given them in the Cup of his Indig

nation

tion.

ge, a

d, V

Cu

wit

hol

14.

Eigh

ath :

t is

t ha fecc

2. Vint

that

h ne Dan

Dh!

Everl

Etern

and i

How tatio

ly Si endec

1 Da heir

igs, . By

. By

. By

By

and n

e enc How

o cal

caff orh.

OW

gs.

to JESUS CHRIST. 95 tion. If any Man worship the Beast, and his Ige, and receive his Mark in his Fore-Head, or his Hand, the same shall drink of the Wrath of d, which is poured out without mixture in Cup of his Indignation; he shall be tormenwith Fire and Brimstone, in the presence of holy Angels, and in the Presence of the Lamb. 14. 19 Eighthly, It is called the second Death. And ath and Hell were call into the Lake of Fire. t is the second Death. Blessed and holy is he t hath part in the first Resurrection, on such second Death hath no power, Revela 12. 14. 2. 6. linthly, It is called Eternal Damnation. But that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost, h never Forgiveness, but is in danger of eteron-Damnation. m-Dh! These Three Words! Everlasting Punishment! ternal Damnation! and for Ever and Ever! How they will Gnaw and Eat up all the Exawtation of the End of the Misery of the Castm; y Sinners. And the Smoke of their Torment dinded up for Ever and Ever, and they have no Day nor Night, Oc. Rev. 11. 11. He heir Behaviour in Hell is fet forth by Four will Mat, igs, as I know of. By calling for help and Relief in vain.
By Weeping.
By Wailing. By Gnashing of Teeth tak Lord enquired into; namely, ever-low it appears that Christ bath power to fave, God ; Lord. ocast out: For by these Words, I will in no Tal. I. call out, he declareth that he hath power to oth. ow this Enquiry admits us to learch into two mix ndig 28.

I. How

t

+

e

1,

ft

be

2,

ſi.

he

m-

ation

1. How it appears that he hath power to fave 2. How it appears that he hath power to co

out.

That he hath Power to fave, appears by the

which follows,

First, To speak only of him as He is Mediator He was Authorized to this blessed Work, by the Father before the World began. Hence the spostle said, He hath chosen us in Him; before the Foundation of the World, with all those thing that effectually will produce our Salvation.

Read the same Chapter with 2 Tim. 1. 9.

Secondly, He was promised to our first Parent that he should in the Fulness of Time, Bruile in Serpent's Head; and, as Paul expounds it redee them that were under the Law. Hence, sind that time, he hath been reckoned as slain for our Sins; by which means all the Fathers under the sirst Testament were secured from the Wrath come; hence He is called, The Lamb slain from the Foundation of the World, Rev. 13. 8: Gen. 15. Gal. 4. 4. 5.

Thirdly, Moses gave Testimony of Him by a Types and Shadows, and bloody Sacrifice, the commanded, from the Mouth of God; to in use to the Supporters of his People's Faith, un the time of Resormation; which was the sign of Jesus his Death, Hebrews the 9th and 10

Chapters.

fied of Him by the Angel, That he should save People from their Sins, Mat. 1. 20.

Fifthly, It is Testified of Him in the Days his Flesh, that he had power on Earth to torg

Sixthly, In a Word, This is every who Testified of him, both in the Old Testament, a the New.

And good reason that he should be acknowledged and trusted in as a saviour.

1. He came down from Heaven to be a Savio

l inte

l his

First.

ne hi

en [

inft.

our

3.

Fir

do

hin

Sec

e ga

Thi

e D

d D

pted

a S

ns p

7.

Fou

m as

ve

Aifie

n fai

feec!

hich

m to

nder

red :

21.

Fifth

uls i

this

em c

at W

M

to JESUS CHRIST. 2. He was anointed when on Earth to be a Saour, Luke 3. 22. 2. He did the Works of a Saviour : As, First, He fulfilled the Law, and became the d of it for Righteousness, for them that believe him, Rev. 10. 3. 4. Secondly, He laid down his Life as a Saviour ; e gave his Life as a Ransom for many. Mat. 20. Mark 10, 45. 1. Tim. 2. 6. Thirdly, He hath abolished Death, destroyed e Devil, put away Sin, got the Keys of Hell d Death, is ascended into Heaven; is there acpted of God, and bid to fit at the Right-Hand a Saviour; and that because his Sacrifice for ns pleased God, 2 Tim. 1. 10. Heb. 2. 14, Ephes. 7. John 16. 10. Ads 5. 30. 31. Heb. 10. 12. Fourthly, God hath fent out, and Proclaimed m as a Saviour, and tells the World, that we ve Redemption thro' his Blood, that he will fifie us, if we believe in his Blood, and that he n faithfully and justly do it. Yea, God doth leech us to be reconciled to him by his Son; hich could not be, if he were not appointed by m to this very end, and also if his Works and dertakings were not accepted of him as confrred a Saviour, Rom. 3. 24, 25. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19. 21.

fave

CE

tha

ator

y th

he A

reth

hing

rent

le th

edeer

fine

or ou

erth

ath

fro

Gen,

by th

, th

to

a, un

e ti

i n

aste

favel

Days

torgi

Whe

nt,

ckno

Savio

Fifthly, God hath already received Millions of uls into his Paradice because they have receiven this Jesus for a Saviour; and is resolved to cut em off, and to cast them out of his Presence, at will not take him for a Saviour, Heb. 12, 22.

intend brevity here; therefore a Word to the ond, and so I conclude.

How it appears that he hath power to cast out.
This appears also by what follows:
First The Father (for the service that he hath

First, The Father, (for the service that he hather ne him as a Saviour) hath made him Lord of all to Lord of Quick and Dead. For to this end wish both died, and arose, and revived that he might

might be Lord both of the Dead and Living

Secondly, The Father hath left it with him to quicken whom he will, viz. with faving Gran and to cast out whom He will, for their Rebellio against him, John 5. 21.

Thirdly, The Father hath made him Judge Quick and Dead, hath committed all Judgments the Son, and appointed that all should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father, Fohn 22, 5.

Man; the day is appointed for Judgment, and is appointed for Judge. He hath appointed a da in the which he will judge the World with Rig teousness, by that Man, Als 17. 31. 32.

Therefore we must all appear before the Judgment seat of Christ, that every one may receif for the things done in the Body, according what they have done. If they have closed within, Heaven and Salvation; if they have no Hell and Damnation.

And for these Reasons he must be Judge.

First, Because of his Humiliation, because his Father's Word he humbled himself, and became obedient unto Death, even the Death the Cross; Therefore God hath highly exalt him and given him a Name above every Name that at the Name of Jesus every Knee shall how both of things in Heaven, and things on Earth and things under the Earth; and that ever Tongue should confess, Jesus Christ is the Lor to the Glory of God the Father.

This hath respect to his being Judge, and her, the fitting in Judgment upon Angels and Men, the z. 7.8.

Secondly, That all Men might honour the so even as they honour the Father, for the Fath judgeth no Man but hath committed all Jud ment unto the Son; that all Men should honouthe Son, even as they honour the Father, John

22, 23.

Third

this

the

acc

hat

alfo

by

tò

adr

and

Foh

tle

the

fon

Sor

Ho

vat

felf

Go

the

giv

the

for

bul

the

Cei

CO

m

-1

Thirdly, Because of his Righteous Judgment, this Work is fit for no Creature; it is only fit for the Son of God. For he will reward every Man according to his Ways, Rev. 2. 2.

hath given him Authority to execute Judgment also, because he is the Son of Man, John 5. 27.

Thus have I in brief passed through this Text, by way of Explication; my next Work is to speak to it by way of Observation? But shall be also as brief in that, as the nature of the thing will admit.

All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will no wife cast out,

I now come to some Observations, and a little briefly to speak to them, and then conclude

the whole.
The Words thus explained, afford us many;

fome of which are these:

First, That God the Father, and Christ his Son, are two distinct Persons in the God Head.

Secondly, That by them (not excluding the Holy Ghost) is contrived and determined the Salvation of fallen Mankind.

Thirdly, That this Contrivance, resolved it self into a Covenant between these Persons in the God-Head, which standeth in giving, on the Father's Part; and receiving on the Sons. All that the Father giveth me.

Fourthly, That every one that the Father hath given to Christ (according to the Mind of God in the Text) shall certainly come to him.

Fifthly, That coming to Jesus Chrost, is therefore not by the Will, Wisdom, or Power of Man but by the Gift, Promise, and drawing of the Father. (All that the Father giveth me shall come.)

Sixthly, That Jesus Christ will be careful to receive, and will not in any wise reject those that come, or are coming to him. And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

There

m t race ellio

7in

r th

ge

ndl a da Rig

Judg ecein ng

wite no

nd leath

Nam bow arth ever

Lor

he So

Fath Jud nonot John

hird

Seventhly, They that are coming to Jesus Christ are oftimes heartily asraid that he will not receive them.

Eighthly, Jesus Christ would not have them, that in Truth are coming to him, once think that

he will cast them out.

These Observations lie all of them in the words, and are plentifully confirmed by the Scriptures of Truth; but I shall not at this time speak to them all, but shall pass by the first, second, third, fourth, and sixth part, because I design brevity, and partly, because they are touch'd upon, in the Explicatory part of the Text. I shall therefore begin with the fifth Observation, and so make that the first in order, in the following Discourse.

First then, coming to Christ is not by the Will, Wisdom or Power, of Man, but by the Gift, Promise, and drawing of the Father. This Obser-

vation consisteth of two Parts.

First, That coming to Christis not by the Will Wildom, or power of Man.

Secondly, But by the Gift, Promile, and draw-

ing of the Father.

That the Text carrieth this Truth in its Bosom, you will find it if you look into the Explication of the first part thereof before. I shall therefore here follow the method propounded, viz. shew,

First, That coming to Christ is not by the Will, Wisdom, or Power of Man: This is true, because

the Word doth politively fay, it is not.

First, It denieth it to be holy by the will of Man. Not of Blood nor of the will of the Flesh, nor of the will of man. And again, it is not of him that willeth nor of him that runneth, John, 1.

Secondly, It denieth it to be the Wildom of Man, as is manifest from these Considerations.

First, In the Wisdom of God it pleased him, that the World by Wisdom would not know him Now Now it fo to hi ter f

2. P

Fool dom

Wo is F ly, t dent

If

conf and is c

Wo Chr this Ma

to h

Wo that For nen

tha of l

upo in Th

div

Itre

Now if by their Wisdom they cannot know him, it follows by that Wisdom, they cannot come unto him; for coming to him is not before, but after some knowledge of him, 1 Cor. 1. 21. Acts 13.
2. Pfalm 9. 10

Secondly, The Wisdom of Man, in God's Account, as to the Knowledge of Christ, is reckoned Foolishness: Hath not God made foolish the Wisdom of this World. And again, The Wisdom

of this Word, is Foolishness with God.

If God hath made foolish the Wisdom of this World; and again, If the Wisdom of this World is Foolishness with him, then verily it is not likely, that by that, a sinner should become so prudent as to come to Jesus Christ; especially, if you

confider,
Thirdly, That the Doctrin of a crucified Christ and so of Salvation by him, is the very thing that is counted Foolishness by the Wisdom of the World. Now, if the very Doctrin of a crucified Christ be counted Foolishness by the Wisdom of this World it cannot be, that by that Wisdom a Man should be drawn out in his Soul, that comes to him, 1 cor, 1. 20. Chap. 2 14. Chap 3. 19. Chap. 1.

Fourthly, God counted the Wisdom of this World, one of the greatest Enemies, therefore by that Wisdom no Man can come to Jesus Christ. For it is not likely that one of God's greatest Enemies, should draw a Man to that which best of all pleaseth God, as coming to Christ doth. Now that God counteth the Wisdom of this World one of his greatest Enemies, is evident.

First, For that it casteth the greatest contempt upon his Son's Undertaking, as afore is proved, in that he counts his Crucificion Foolishness. Tho' that be one of the highest Demonstrations of divine Wisdom, Eph. 1. 7, 8.

Secondly, Because God hath threatned to destroy it, and bring it to nought, and cause them to close with Jesus Christ. 154, 29, 14 Sec. 1, 19.

FS

Third-

em,

im-

rift

eive

the ripeak and,

re-, in

har

ill, rofer-

ilh

om,

ere

of of

of I.

of m,

im

Thirdly, He hath rejected it from helping in the Ministry of his Word, as a fruitless Business, and a thing that cometh to nought, r tor. 2, 4, 12.

Fourthly, Because it causeth to perish, those

that feek it, and purfue it, . Cor. 1. 18.

Fifthly, And God has proclaimed, that if any Man will be wise in this World, he must be a joil in the Wisdom of this World, and that's she way to be wise in the wisdom of God. If any man will be wise in this world, let him become a fool that he may be wise, for the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God, I Cor. 3. 18.

Sixthly, Coming to Christ is not by the Power

of man. This is evident, partly

First, From that which goesh before. For, man's Power in the putting forth of it in this matter, is either stirred up by Love, or lense of Necessity; but the Wisdom of this World neither gives man Love to, or a Sense of a Need of Jesus Christ, therefore his Power lies still, as from that.

Secondly, What Power has he that is dead (as every natural man is) even spiritually dead in Trespasses and Sins; dead, even as dead to God's New Testament things, as he that is in his Grave, dead to the things of this world; what Power hath he then whereby to come to Jesus Christ!

John, 5. 25. Eph. 2. 1. Col, 2. 13.

Thirdly, God forbids the mighty man's Glory in his Strength and says positively, by Strength shall no Man prevail; and again, Not by might, nor by Power but my Spirit, saith the Lord, for. 9. 23, 24. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Zech. 4. 6. 1 Cor. 27. 28.

Fourthly, Paul acknowledges, that Man, nay converted Man, of himself has not a sufficiency of Power in himself, to think a good thought if not to do that which is least; for to think it less than to come, then no man by his own Power can come to Jesus Christ, 2 tor 3 5.

Fifthly, Hence we are faid to be made willing

to

to t

stat

Goo

the

Pfal

Fob

or

thi

Tesi

par

dor

to 1

giv

and

me

hin

tha

COL

COL

is 1

car

CO

me

ce

15

fus

T

for

CO

p!

by

E

to come by the Power of God, to be rais'd from a state of Sin, to a State of Grace, by the Power of God; and to believe, that is, to come through the exceeding Workings of his mighty Power, Pfal. 11. 11 2 Col. 2. 12. Fph. 1. 18. 20. See alfo 700 45 14.

But this needed not, if either Men had power, or Will to come; or fo much as graciously to think of being willing to come (of themselves) to

Jelus Christ.

I should now come to the Proof of the second part of the Observation, but that is occasionally done already, in the Explicatory Part of the Text. to which I refer the Reader; for I shall here only give thee a Text or two more to the same Purpose.

and so come to the Use and Application.

First, It is expresly said, No man can come to me, except the Father which has fent me draw him. By this Text there is not only infinuated, that in Man is want of Power, but also Will to come to Jesus Christ; they must be drawn, they come not, if they be not drawn. And observe it is not Man, no nor all the Angels in Heaven that can draw one Sinner to Jesus Christ. No Man cometh to me, except the Father which has fent me, draw him, John 44.

Secondly, Again; No Man can come to me, except it be given him of the Father, John 6 65. It is an heavenly Gift that maketh man come to fe-

lus Christ.

Thirdly, Again it is written in the Prophets, They shall be all taught of God, every one therefore that hath heard, and learned of the Father, cometh to me, John 6. 45.

I shall not enlarge, but make forme Use and Application, and so come to the next Observation.

First, Is it so? Is coming to Jesus Christ, not by the Will, Wildom, or power of Man, but by the Gift Promise, and Drawing of the Pather? Then they are to blame that cry up the Will, Wistom, and Power of Man, as things sufficient to bring Men to Christ. There

S, 2, ofe

in

ny 1001 to

vill hat is

ver

n's er, ity;

nan ift,

as in cd's ave,

wer ft ?

ory gth ght, fer.

27. nay ncy

at if lels can

lling

10

There are some Men who think they may not be contradicted when they Plead for the Will, Wisdom, and Power of Man in Reference to the things that are of the Kingdom of Christ: But I will say to such a Man he never yet came to understand that himself is what the Scripture teacheth concerning him: Neither did he ever know, what coming to Christ is, by the Teaching Gist, and drawing of the Father. He is such a one that hath set up God's Enemy in Opposition to him, and that continueth in such Acts of Desance; and what his End without a New Birth will be, the Scriptures teach also: But we will pass this.

Secondly, Is it so? Is coming to Jesus Christ, by the Gist, Promise, and drawing of the Father, then let Saints here learn, to ascribe their coming to Christ, to the Gist, Promise and drawing of the Father. Christian Man, bless God who hath given thee to Jesus Christ, by Promise; and again, bless God for that he hath drawn thee to him. And why is it thee? Why not another? O that the Glory of Electing Love should rest upon thy Head, and that the Glory of the Exceeding Grace of God should take hold of thy Heart,

and bring thee to Jesus Christ.

Thirdly, Is it so? That coming to Christ is by the Father, as aforesaid? Then this should teach us to set a high esteem upon them that are indeed coming to Jesus Christ; I say, an high esteem on them, for the sake of him, by virtue of whose Grace they are made to come to Jesus Christ.

We see, that when Men by the help of humane Abilities do arrive at the knowledge of, and bring to pass that, which, when done, is a Wonder to the World; how he that did it is esteemed and commended. Yea, how are his wits, parts, and industry, and unweariedness in all, admired, and yet the Man, as to this is but of the World, and his Work the Effect of natural Ability: The things also attained by him, end in Vanity and Vexation

of Spi his A time negle But I and t eftee of fu Powe Fin

who tion of G Here See

> Migl whol Plead ficult Here

the I God and the I

Cometh; pet, of H

l kn may Fi

Mat. Luke Se of A

Heb. T Este Spirit. Farther, Perhaps in the pursuit of these his Atchievements, he fins against God, wastes his ime vainly, and at long run, loses his Soul by neglecting of better things : Yet he is admir'd! But I fay, If this Man's Parts, Labour, Diligence, and the like, will bring him to fuch Applause and esteem in the World, what esteem should we have of such an one that is by the Gift, Promise, and Power of God, coming to Jefus Christ?

First. This is a Man with whom God is, in whom God works and walks; a Man whose motion is govern'd and steered by the mighty Hand of God, and the effectual working of his Power,

Here's a Man.

tot 11,

he

tl

ın.

ch-

W, ift,

ne

to

efi-

rth

vill

ift,

er,

ng

of th

a-

to

r

up.

edirt,

by

ach

eed on

ofe

ing

the

om. luf-

yet

his

ngs on

et

. ane

Secondly, This Man by the Power of God's Might, which worketh in him, is able to cast a whole World behind him, with all the Lusts and Pleasures of it; and to charge through all the difficulties that Men and Devils can fet against him Here's a Man!

Thirdly, This Man is travelling to Mount Zion. the Heavenly Zerusalem. The City of the living God and to an innumerable Company of Angels; and the Spirits of just Men made perfect, to God the Judge of all, and to Jesus; Here's a Man!

Fourthly, This Man can look upon Death with Comfort, can laugh at Destruction when it cometh; and long to hear the found of the last Trumpet, and to see the Judge coming in the Clouds of Heaven; Here's a Man

Let Christians then esteem each other as such; I know you do; but do it more. And that you

may confider these two or three things.

First, These are the Objects of Christ's Esteem, Mat. 12. 48. Chap. 15. 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28. Luke 7. 9

Secondly, These are the Objects of the Esteem of Angels, Dan. 9. 12. Chap. 10 11. Chap. 12. 4. Heb. 1. 14,

Thirdly, These have been the Objects of the Elteem of Heathens; when convinced about

thenra

them, Dan. 5. 10. Acts 5. 15. 1 Cor. 14 24.

Let each of you then esteem each other better

than themselves, Phil. 2. 2.

Fourthly, Again, Is it so, That no man comes to Jesus Christ, by the Will, Wisdom, and Power of Man; but by the Gist, Power and Drawing, of the Father? Then this shews us how horrible ignorant of this such are, who make the Man that is coming to Christ the Object of their Contempt and Rage. These are also unreasonable and wicked Men, Men in whom is no Faith, 1 These, 3.2, Sinners did you but know what a blessed thing

it is to come to Jesus Christ, and that by the help and drawing of the Father, they do indeed come to him, you would hang and burn in Hell a thousand Years, before you would turn your Spirits as you do, against him that God is drawing to Jesus Christ, and also against that God that

draws him.

But faithless Sinners, let us a little expostulate the matter. What hath this Man done against thee that is coming to Jesus Christ? Why dost thou make him the Object of thy Scorn? Doth his coming to Jesus Christ offend thee? Doth his pursuing his own Salvation offend thee? Doth his forsaking his Sins and Pleasures offend thee?

Poor coming Man! Thou facrificest the Abominations of the Egyptians before their Eyes, and

will they not stone thee ? Exod. 8. 26.

But, I say, why offended at this? Is he ever the worse, for coming to Jesus Christ, or for his loving and serving of Jesus Christ? Or is he ever more a Fool, for slving from that which will drown thee in Hell-Fire, and so seeking eternal Life? Besides, pray Sirs consider it, this he does not of Himself, but by the drawing of the Father. Come let me tell thee in thine Ear, thou that wilt not come to him thy self; and him that would thou hinderest.

First, Thou shalt be judged for one that had Hated, Maligned, and Reproached Jesus Christ, to whom this poor Sinner is coming.

that drav Tone

him

Se

Who doin proa shalt Judg

hand thee

> Chribut Fath pals, Men

fus Peop Wh

let it w th And Jefu

wor (be wor

Wal Hor be el

diffic grea Lor

y t

Dθ

Secondly, Thou shalt be judged too, for one that hath hated the Father, by whose powerful

drawing the Sinner doth come,

ter

nes

wer

ng,

ible

hat

mpt

ick-

· 2.

help

ome

nou-

Spi-

ving

that

ilate

ainst

dole

Dott

h his

h bis

omi

and

ever

or his

ever

Will

ernal

does

ther.

that

that

hatt

hrift,

Thirdly, Thou shalt be taken and judged for one that has done despite to the Spirit of Grace in him that is, by its help, coming to Jesus Christ. What say'lt thou now; Wilt thou stand by thy doings? Wilt thou continue to contemn and reproach the Living God? Thinkest thou that thou shalt weather it out well enough at the Day of Judgment? Can thine Heart endure or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee, saith the Lord? John 15. 18, 19. &c. Jude 11.

16. 1 Thef. 4 Ezek. 22. 24.

Fourthly, Is it so, that no Man comes to Jesus Christ, by the Will, Wisdom and Power of Man, but by the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father? Then this sheweth us, how it comes to pals, that weak means are fo powerful as to bring Men out of their Sins, to a heavy pursuit after Jefus Christ: When God bid Moses speak to the. People, he said, I will speak with thee, Exod. 19. When God speaks, when God works, who can let it? None, none. Then the work goes on. Eli-"threw the Mantle upon the (houlders of Elisha: And what a wonderful Work followed! When Jelus fell in with the crowing of a Cock, what work was there! O when God is in the Means, (be it-never so weak and contemptible in it felf) it Works wonders, 1 Kings 19. 10. Mat. 26, 74 75. Mat. 14, 71. Luke 22. 60.

The World understand not nor believe that the Walls of Feriello will fall at the sound of Rams Horns: But when God will speak the Means must be effectual. A word weakly spoken, spoken with difficulty, in the Temptation, and in the midst of great contempt and scorn, works wonders: If the

Lord thy God will lay fo too.

Is it so? Doth no Man come to Jesus Christ, y the will, wisdom, and power of Man; but by he Gilt, Promise, and Drawing of the Father?

Then

Then there is room for Christians to stand and wonder at the effectual working of God's Providences, that he hath made use of, as a means to

bring them to Jesus Christ.

For although Men are drawn to Christ by the Power of the Father; yet that Power putteth forth it self in the use of Means; and that Means is diverse; sometimes this, sometimes that; for God is at Liberty to work, by which, and when, and how he will; but let the means be what it will, and as contemptible as may be; yet God that commanded the Light to shine out of Dark. ness; and that out of weakness can make strong; can, nay doth oft-times make use of very unlike. ly means to bring about the Conversion and Salvation of his People. Therefore you that are come to Christ (and that by unlikely Means) stay your felves and wonder, and wondering, magnifie Almighty Power, by the work of which, the means hath been made effectual to bring you to Telus Christ.

What was the Providence that God made use of as a means, either more remote or more near, to bring thee Jesus Christ? Was it the Removing of thy Habitation, the Change of thy Gondition; the Loss of Relations, Estate or the like? was it the Gasting of thine Eye upon some good Book; the hearing of thy Neighbours talk of Heavenly things, the beholding of God's Judgments as executed upon others, or thine own Deliverance from them; or thy being strangely cast under the Ministry of some Godly Man? O take notice of such Providence or Providences! They were sent and managed by mighty Power to do thee good, God Himself, I say hath joined himself to this Chariot: Yea and so blessed it, that it failed not to accomplish the thing for which He

fent it.

God blesseth not so every one his Providences in this manner: How many Thousands are there in this World, that pass every day under the same Proving World by his Cathat s Grant

hose the N

Fir

Wife

out of ter, be come upon this!

fion a her S migh the

Tohn

Sec shoul there Chie fore

Thie by the be conhimical pen to the T

Jefus ted b

and a when Providences? But God is not in them to do that work by them as He hath done for thy poor Soul, by his effectual working with them. O that Jens Christ should meet thee in this Providence, that Dispensation or the other Ordinances! This is Grace indeed! At this therefore, it will be thy Wisdom to admire, and for this to bless God.

Give me leave to give you a taste of some of hose Providences that have been effectual, thro' he Management of God, to bring Salvation to

the Souls of his People.

and

ovi,

s to

the

eth

ans

for

en,

t it

bot

rk.

ng;

ke-

Sal-

are.

tay

ni-

the

to!

use

ar,

no-

idi-

(e)

boc

of

dg.

De.

caft

ake

hey

do

int-

hat

He

sia

e in

me ro: First: The First shall be that of the Woman of samaia. It must happen that she must needs go out of the City to draw Water (not before nor after, but) just when Jesus Christ her Saviour was come from far and set to rest him (being weary) upon the Well: What a blessed Providence was this! Even a Providence managed by the Almighty Wisdom and Almighty Power; to the Conversion and Salvation of this poor Creature, which her Saviour brought about; that the blessed work might be sulfilled upon the Woman according to the Purpose afore determined by the Father, John 4.

Secondly, What a Providence was it, that there should be a Free in the way for Zacheus to climb, thereby to give Jesus Opportunity to call that Chief of the Publicans home to himself, even be-

fore he came down therefrom, Luke 19.

Thirdly, Was it not also wonderful, that the Thief, which you read of in the Gospel, should by the Providence of God be cast into Prison, to be condemned, even at that Sessions that Christ himself was to die; nay and that it should happen too, that they must be hanged together, that the Thief might be in Hearing and observing of Jesus in his last Words, that he might be converted by him before his Death; Luke 23.

Fourthly, What a strange Providence was it, and as strangely managed by God that Onesimus, when he was run away from his Master, should

be taken, and as I think cast into that very Profon, where Paul lay bound for the word of the Gospel, that he might there be by him converted and then sent home again to his Master Phileman Behold all things work together for good, to the that love God; to them who are the called according to his Purpose, Rom. 8.

Nay, I have my felf known some that have been made to go to hear the Word preached again their Wills; others have gone not to hear, but see and be seen; nay to jeer and flout others as also to catch and carp at things. Some also seed their Adulterous Eyes with the sight of beat tiful Objects, and yet God hath made use of ever these things, and even of the wicked and sinst Proposals of Sinners, to bring them under the Grace that might save their Souls.

Doth no Man come to Jesus Christ, but be the Drawing of the Father? Then let me here caution those poor Sinners, that are Speciators of the change that God hath wrought of them that are coming to Jesus Christ, not to a tribute this Work and change to other things and

causes.

There are some poor Sinners in the World, the plainly see a Change, a mighty Change in the Neighbours and Relations that are coming to Jesus Christ: But as I said, they being ignoran and not knowing whence it comes, nor whithe it goes; for so is every one that is born of the Spirit, John 3. 8.

Therefore they attribute this Change to other

Causes: As,

1. Melancholly.

2. To litting alone.

3. Too overmuch Reading.

4. To their going to too many Sermons.

s. Too much studying and musing on what they hear.

Also they conclude on the other side, lift, I hat it is for want of merry Company.

Secondly

the

Set

be

in

alo

wi

for

the

aft

Say

art

for

The The

as

26.

W

Ha

of

Lo

thi

tho

tho

the

Go

Or

bu

do

fee

ne

to

affi

fin hea

thi

gi

9

Secondly For want of Phylick, and therefore they advise them to leave off Reading, going to Sermons, the Company of sober People; and to be merry go a Gossipping, to busic themselves in the things of this World, not to sit musing alone, &c.

But come poor ignorant Sinner, let me deal with thee; It seems thou art turn'd Counsellor for Satan. I tell thee, thou knowest not what thou doest. Take heed of spending thy Judgment after this manner; thou judgest foolishly, and sayest in this, To every one that passeth by; Thou

art a Fool.

v P

of th

erte

emon

the

e bee gain out t

hers

bear

eve

finf

r th

ut b

et m

pec

ht o

to al

gsan

tha thei

ng t

oran nithe

of th

othe

wha

ny.

What! count Convictions for Sin, Mourning for Sin, and Repentance for fin, Melanchelly; This is like those, that on the other side said, These Men are drunk with New Wine, &c. Or as He that said, Paul was mad, Alls 2. 23. Chap.

26. 24.

Poor ignorant Sinner cansit thou judge no better What! Is sitting alone; pensive under God's Hand; Reading the Scriptures, and Hearing of Sermons, &c. the way to be undone? The Lord open thine Eyes, and make sthee to see thine Error; Thou halt set thy self against God, thou hast despised the Operation of his Hand, thou attemptest to murther Souls. What canst thou give no better counsel touching those whom God hath wounded, than to send them to the Ordinances of Hell for Help? Thou bidst them busie themselves in the things of this World; but dost thou not know, that the Lord bids, First, seek the Kingdom of God, and the Righteousness thereof? Mat 3.36.

Poor, Ignorant Sinner, hear the Counsel of God to such, and learn thy self to be wifer. Is any afflicted? let him Pray; Is any merry? Let him sing Psalms. Blessed is he that heareth me, and heareth for time to come. Saye your selves from this untoward Generation. Search the Scriptures give attendance to Reading. It is better to go to

the

the House of Mourning. Fam. 5. 13. Prov. 8. 32. 33. Alls, 2. 40. John 3. 39. Tim 4. 13. Eccl. 7, 1. 2. 3. And wilt thou Judge him that doth thus? Art

thou almost like Elymas the Sorcerer, that sought to turn the Deputy from the Faith? Thou seekest to pervert the right ways of the Lord: take heed less some heavy Judgment overtake thee, Als. 14:

What? Teach Men to Quench Convictions to take Men off from a serious consideration of the evil of Sin, of the Terrors of the World to come, and how they shall escape the same. What! Teach Men to put God and his Word out of their Minds, by running to merry Company; by running to the World, by Gossipping, &c. This is as much as to bid them say to God, Depart from us, for we desire not the Knowledge of thy ways: Or, What's the Almighty, that we should serve Him? Or, What Profit have we, if we keep his Ways? Here's a Devil in grain! What bid Men walk according to the Course of this World, according to the Prince of the Power of the Air; the Spirit that now worketh in the Children of Disobedience, Eph. 2.

objection, But we do not know that such are coming to Jesus Christ: Truly we wonder

at them, and think they are Fools.

coming to Jesus Christ? Then they may be coming to Him for ought you know; And why will you be worse than the Brute, to speak evil of the things you know not? What are ye made to be taken and destroyed. Must ye utterly Perish in your Corruptions? 2 Per. 2. 12.

Secondly, Do you not know them? Let them alone then. If you cannot speak good of them, speak not bad. Refrain from these Men, and let them alone, for if this Counsel, or this Work, be of Men, it will come to nought; but if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it, lest haply ye be found even to fight against God, Asi, 5, 38, 39.

Thirdly,

of C

Defr

J.as

Fool

you

upri

ed.

vou

for f

to Co

are

mad

ende

I.

2

wit

dead

OWI

of C

fave

dro

the

Chi

mo

W

ced

A

Fi

F

Thirdly, But why do you wonder at a Work of Conviction and Conversion? Know you not that this is the Judgment of God upon you, ye Despisers, To behold and wonder, and perish?

Fourthly, But why wonder and think they are Fools? Is the way of the Just an Abomination to you? See that Passage and be assumed, He that is upright in the way, is an Abomination to the wick-

ed. Prov. 29. 27.

32.

2. 3.

Art

ght

keft

eed

14:

s to

the

ne,

at!

of

by

his

art

thy

uld

we

nat

his

of

il-

re

er

re

n

ill

he

be

in

m

111

et

e

of

d

1,

Fifthly, Your wondring at them, argues that you are strangers to your selves, to Conviction for sin, and to hearty desires to be saved; as also to coming to Jesus Christ.

Object. But how shall we know that such Men

are coming to Jesus Christ.

Answ. Who can make them see, that Christ has made blind? (Fohn 23.9.) Nevertheless because I endeavoured by Conviction, Conversion and Salvation: Consider,

1. Do they cry out of Sin, being burthened

with it, as of an exceeding bitter thing?

2. Do they fly from it as from the Face of a

deadly ferpent?

3. Do they cry out of the Insufficiency of their own Righteousness, as to Justification in the light of God.

4. Do they cry out after the Lord Jesus, to

fave them?

5. Do they see more Worth and Merit in one drop of Christ's Blood to save them, than in all the Sins of the World to damn them?

6. Are they tender of Sinning against Jesus

Christ?

7. Is the Name, Person, and Undertakings, more Precious to them than the Glory of the World?

8. Is the Word more dear unto them?

o. Is Faith in Christ (of which they are convinted by God's Spirit of the want of, and that without out it they can never close with Christ) precious to them?

do they leave all the World for his lake: And are they willing (God helping them) to run Hazards for his Name, for the Love they bear to him?

11. Are his Saints precious to them?

If these things be so, whether thou seest them or no, these Men are coming to Jesus Christ, Rom. 7. 9, 10. 11, 12, 13, 14. Pfaim 38. 3, 4, 5. 7. 8. Heb. 6. 18, 19, 20. Isa. 64. 6. Phil. 3. 7. 8. Pfal. 45. 1, Pfal. 109. 24. Acts 16. 30. Pfal. 51. 7, 8. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. Rom. 7. 24. 2 Cor. 5. 2. Acts 5. 41. Fames 2. 7. Phil. 3. 7, 8. Song 5. 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15. Psalm 119. John 13. 35. 1 John 4. 7. Chap. 3. 14. John 16. 9. Rom. 14. 23. Heb. 11. 6. Psalm 19. 10, 11. Jer. 17. 16. Heb. 11. 24, 25. 26, 27. Att. 19. 2, 23, 24. Chap. 21, 13. Time 3. 15. 2 John 1. Ephes. 4. 16. Philip. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 24.

The fecond Observation.

I come now to the second Observation pro-

That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are oft times heartily afraid that Jesus Christ will not

receive them.

I told you that this Observation is implied in the Text, and I gather it from the largeness and openness of the Promise, (I will in no wise cast out) For had there not been a proneness in us, to sear casting out, Christ needed not to have, as it were, way-laid our Fear, as he doth by this great and strange Expression, In no wise. And him that cometh to Me, I will in no wise cast out.) There needed not as I may say, such a Promise to be invented by the Wisdom of Heaven, worded at such a rate, as it were on Purpose to dash in pieces at one blow all the Ojections of coming sinners; if they were not prone to admit of such Objections to the discouraging of their own souls.

Object of Jennia Jennia

115 : 10

But I will in will in will in But I will in But I will in But I will in the but I wi

But I

will in

Thus wyc wer it, I i

entic

t the

impl impl in the

on a miel

us

d

d

Z-

0

nic,

8.

8.

I.

7.

6.

5.

us T.

).

e

n

d

ft

5,

,

y

d) e

1-

n

g of

n

S

Objections; and they were dropp'd by the rd Jesus for that very end; and to help the in that is mixed with Unbelief.

And it is, as it were the Sum of all Promises; ther can any Objection be made upon the Un-

brthiness that thou findest in thee, that this Prose will not assail. But I am a Sinner, say'st thou.

But I am an old Sinner, say's thou.

But I am a back fliding Sinner, say'st thou.

I will in no wife cast out, says Christ.
But I am an hard bearted sinner, say'st thou.

will in no wife cuft out, fays Christ.

But I have ferved Satan all my Days, fay'st thou. I will in no wife cast out says Christ.

But I have sinned against Light, sayst thou.

But I have sinned against Mercy, say'st thon.

But I have no good thing to bring with me,

will in no wife cast out, says Christ.

Thus I might go on to the end of things, and wyou that still this Promise was provided to wer all Objections, and doth answer them to I, I say, What need it be, if they that are ming to Jesus Christ, are nor sometimes, year, entimes, heartily asraid, that Jesus Christ will them out?

will give you now two Instances, that seem imply the Truth of this Observation.

In the Ninth of Matthew at the second Verse, a Read of a Man that was lick of the Palse; the was coming to Jesus Christ, being borne on a Bed by his Friends: He also was coming miels, and that upon another Account than any

of

hear

begin

not l

the f

acco

both

WOU

rould at hi

whil

heas

that

ask r

hall

hath

tolen

Whatea so

of th

n ne

Lips.

Ale

Riote

and]

was,

hift

11

lgain truly

givin

weer his c

Bu

uniat Viat

590

of his Friends were aware of, even for the Pardon of fins, and the Salvation of his Soul. Now so soon as ever he was come into the Presence Christ, Christ bids him be of good Cheer. It seems then, his Heart was Fainting: But what was the cause of his Fainting? Not his bodily Insignity, for the Cure of which his Friends did bring him to Christ, but the Guilt and Burden of his Sins; for the pardon of which, himself did come to him; therefore he proceeds, Be of good Cheer, the sins be forgiven ther.

I say, Christ saw him sinking in his Mind, a bout how it would go with his most noble part. And therefore first, he applies himself to him or that account. For, though his Friends had Faith enough as to the Cure of his Body, yet he himsel had little enough, as to the Cure of his Soul Therefore Christ takes him up as a Man falling down, saying, Son be of good Cheer, thy Sine

are forgiven thee.

That about the Prodigal, seems pertinent also to this matter, when he was come to himself, he said, How many hired Servants of my Father, have Bread enough, and to spare, and I perish for Hunger? I will arise now, and go to my Father Heartily spoken. But how did he perform his Promises; I think not so well as he promised to do: And my ground for my thoughts is, because his Father, so soon as he was come to him, sell upon his Neck, and kissed him; implying, methinks, as if the Prodigal by this time, was dejected in his mind; and therefore his Father gives him the most sudden and samiliar Token of Reconciliation.

And Kiss were of Old Time often used to remove Doubts and Fears. Thus Laban and Esaw Kiss Jack; Thus Jesph, kissed his Brethren; and thus also David, kissed Absalom; Gen. 31. 55 Chap. 33. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6. Chap. 48. 9, 10

2 Sam. 14. 33.

Tis true, as I said, at first setting out, he spake heartily.

heartily, as fometimes Sinners also do in their Par beginning to come to Jesus Christ: But might OW not he, yea, in all probability he had (between ced the fifft Step he took, and the last, by which he em ccomplished that Journey) many a Thought. Wa orh this way and that, as whether his Father nfir would receive him, or no? As thus; I faid, I rin would go to my Father; But how, if when I come fhi thim, he should ask me, Where I have all this om while been? What must I say then,? Also, if 7,16 heask me, What is become of the Portion of Goods that he gave me,? What shall I say then, ? if he id, a isk me, who have been my Companions? What art hall I say then, ; if he also should ask me what m or hath been my Preferment in all the time of my blence from him? What shall i say then? Yea; Fait nsel nd if he ask why I came home no fooner's Soul What shall I say then ? Thus, I say might he lling reason with himself; and being conscious to him-Sins elf, that he could give but a bad Answer to any alfo of these Interrogatories, no marvel if he stood n need of first of all, of a Kiss from his Father's lf, he lips. For had he answered the first in Truth he ther must say, I have been a Haunter of Taverns and Ih for Ale houses: and for my Portion, I spent itrin ther Riotous Living; my companions were Whores m his ind Drabs: As for my Preferment, the highest ed to was, that I became a Hog-Herd; and as forther cause , fell ot coming home till now, Could Thave made mehift to flay abroad any longers I had not lainout thy Feet for mercy now, it stall of the life ected Lay these things confidered, and confidering s him gain, how prone page Man is to give way, when Re ruly awaken'd to Despondings, and Heart mili-givings; no marvel if he did sink in his Mind, be-tween the time of his first setting our and that of ed to and his coming to his Fathers 1725 Preservole hren: But Thirdly, Methinks I have, for the Con-1. 55 umation of this Truchschie Confert of oil the 9, 10

what that are under Heaven, to wit. That they wat are coming to Islus Chail, are oftenines

spake ertily.

spinol

to LESMS CHRIST.

heartily rafraid that he will not leave them. Queft. But what should be the Reason?

I will answer to this Question thus.

First, It is not for want of the revealed will of God, that manifested Grounds for the contrary; for of that there was a Suffiency; yea the Text it self hath lain a sufficient Foundation for Encouragement for them that are coming to Fefu Chrift, and him that cometh to Me I will in no wife caft out.

Secondly, It is not for want of an Invitation to come, for that is full and plain, Come unto Me all ye that Labour, and are heavy Laden, and I will give you reft.

Mat. 11. 28.

Thirdly, It is not for want of a folemn Oath and Ingagement to fave tham that come; For becaule he could swear by no greater, He swore by Himfelf. That by two immutable Things, in which it was impossible that Got should lye we might have strong Confolation, who have fled for Refuge, to Lay hold on the hope fet before us, Heb. 6: 15. 16: 17, 18.

Fourthly Neither is it for want of great Examples of God's Mercy, that have come to Jefus Christ, of which we read most plentifully in the word.

Therefore, it must be concluded, it was for

want of that which follows:

Field It is for want of Knowledge in Christ. Thou knowest bur little of the Grace and Kindhels that is in the Heart of Christ. Thou knowell but little of the Merit and Virtue of his Blood ! Thou knowest but little of the Willingness that is in his Heart to fave thee: And this is the reafoniof the Fear that wrifeth in thy Heart, and causeth thee to doubt, that Christ will not receive thee. Tunbelief is the Daughter of Ignorance Therefore Christ faith, O Fools and flow of Heart to be 4075 Luke 24. 25.

Slowness of Heart to believe, flows from thy Foolihness in the things of Christ; This is evident to all that are acquainted with themselves and are feeking after Jesus Christ: The more Ignorance, the more Unbelief; the more Know-

ledge

ledg

Nan

fore

Day

he fa

that

ftron

V

buy but

Wh

ing

then

tle

as th

with

the v

upon

bring

in Jo

then

were

the

He f

us, a

Gen.

feph'

tende

out 1

ber

o lo

s wi

elus

Pity J

ore l

Hear

Co and S

guer

and bi

Ch

of

it

u-

if.

to

l ye

eft.

ind

ule

im.

im-

moho

Heb.

ples

rift,

for

rift.

ind:

s evi-

lelves

more nowledge

ledge of Christ the more faith. They that know thy Name will put their trust in thee, Pfal. 9. 10, He therefore that began to come to Christ but the other Day, and hath yet but little Knowledge of him, he fears that Christ will not receive him. But he that hath been longer acquainted with him, he is frong, and hath overcome the wicked one, I. John, 2.

When Joseph's Brethren came into Egypt to buy Corn, it is faid, Joseph knew his Brethren. but his Brethren knew not him. What follows? Why, great mistrust of Heart about their speed-ing well; especially if Joseph did but answer them roughly, calling them Spies, and questioning the Truth and the like. And observe it so long as their Ignorance about their Brother remained. with them, whatfoever Joseph did, still they put the worst Sense upon it: For Instance, Joseph upon a time, bids the Steward of the House to bring them honre to Dine with him, to Dine even in Joseph's House: And how is this resented by them? Why they are afraid: And the Men were afraid, because they were brought unto (their Brother) Joseph's House. And they said, He seeketh occasion against us and will fall upon us, and take us for Bond Men, and our Affes. Gen. 42. and Ch. 43. What! afraid to go to Joeph's House? He was their Brother: He inwest tended to Feast them, and Feast with them. od 1 but they were ignorant, that he was their. Brothat ther: And fo long as their Ignorance lasted, reao long their Fear terrified them. Just thus it and s with the Sinner, that but of late is coming to ceive lesus Christ. He is ignorant of the Love and ace ! ity that is in Christ to coming Sinners: Thereto beore he Doubts, therefore he Fears, therefore his Heart misgives him. thy

Coming Sinner, Christ inviteth thee to Dine nd Sup with him : He inviteth thee to a Banquer of Wine, yea to come into his Wine-cellar and his Banner over thee shall be Love, Revel. 30, 20, Cant, a, Chap. 3. But I doubt it, fays the Sinner; But

'its answer'd, He calls thee, invites thee to his Banquet: Flaggons, Apples, to his Wine, and to the Juice of his Pomegranate. O I fear, I doubt, I mistrust, I tremble in expectation of the contrary! Come out of the Man, thou dastardly Ignorance. Fe not afraid, Sinner, only believe, He that cometh to Chrift, he will in no wife caft out.

Let the Coming Sinner, therefore feek after more of the good Knowledge of Jesus Christ: Press after it, feek it as Silver, and Dig for it as for hid Treasure: This will embolden thee; This will make thee wax Stronger and Stronger. know when I have belived, I know him faid Paul. And what follows? Why, and I am perfuaded. that he is able to keep that which I have comitte ed to him against that Day, 2 Tim. 19 13.

What had Paul committed to Jesus Christ? The Answer is, he had committed to him his Soul. But why did he commit to him his Soul? Why, because he knew him: He knew him to be Faithful, to be kind: He knew he would not fail him, nor forfake him, And therefore he laid his Soul down at his feet, and committed to him, to

keep against that Day. But,

Secondly, Thy Fears that Christ will not receive thee may be also a Consequent of thy earnest and strong Desires after thy Salvation by him, For this I observe that strong Desires to have, are attended with strong Fears of missing. What Man most sets his Heart upon and what his Defires are most after, (he oft times) most fears he shall not obtain. So the Man, Ruler of the Snyagogue had a great Defire that his Daughter should live; and that Defire was attended with fear that she would not; Wherefore Christ saith unto him. Be not afraid, Mark 5. 36.

Suppose a Young Man should have his Heart much fet upon a Virgin to have her to Wife, if ever he fears he shall not obtain, it is when he begins to love. Now, thinks he some body will step in betwixt my Love and the Object of it; either

my like

they

Sou him leal

N

of t

of t font alier fron for t

- B will fires thou

Th ever vet (o) 1

this be a canno

Con ger not how

He fb trimi gypt 10, 1

hear othe He c before

Sh NOW thou

they

they will find fault with my Person, my Estate.

my Condition, or fomething.

Now Thoughts begin to Work, she doth not like me, or fomething. And thus it is with the Soul, at first coming to Jesus Christ; Thou lovest him, and thy Love produceth Jealousie, and that lealousie oft times beget Fears.

Now thou fearest the Sins of thy Youth the Sins of thine Old Age, the Sins of thy Calling, the Sins of thy Christain Duties, the Sins of thy Heart or fomething, thou thinkest something or other will alienate the Heart and Affections off Jefus Christ from thee; thou thinkest he sees something in thee. for the lake of which he will refuse thy Soul.

But be content a little more Knowledge of him; will make thee take better Heart; thy earnest Defires shall not be attended with such burning Fears: thou shalt hereafter say, This is my Infirmity, Pfal. 77.

Thou art fick of Love; a very sweet Disease, and yet every Disease has some Weakness attending of it; yet I wish this Distemper (if it be lawful to call it lo) was more Epidemical. I would gladly die of this Disease; 'tis better than Life it felf, though it be attended with Fears. But thou cryest out, 1 cannot obtain. Well, be not too halty in making Conclusions: If Jesus Christ had not put his Finger in at the Hole of the Lock, thy Bowels would not have been troubled for him, (Song- 5.) Mark how the Prophet bath it. They shall walk after the Lord, He shall roar like a Lion: When he shall roar, the Children shall trimble from the Fast, they shall tremble like a Bird one of Egypt, and as a Dove out of the Land of Affyria, Hof. 11. 10. II.

When God roars (as oft times the coming Soul hears him roar) What Man that is coming can do otherwise but tremble? (Amos 3. 8.) But trembling He comes, He sprang in, and came trembling and fell down before Paul and Silas, Acts 16.

Should you ask him that we mentioned but now, How long is it, fince you began to fear you should miss of this Damsel you love so? The An-

fwer

eart e, if be-

his

ind

,1

the

dly

ve,

ter

ft :

for his

aul.

led.

itte

ft?

his ul?

be

fail

his

to

re.

neft

im,

are

hat

De-

s he

ıya-

nter

vith

aith

flep

ther they did you not fear it before? No nor should I fear now but that I most vehemently love Her. Come Sinner, let us apply it; How long is it since thou began it to fear, That Jesus Christ will not receive thee? Thy Answer is, Ever since I began to desire Christ; then I began to come. And the more my Heart burns in Desires after him, the more I feel my Heart fear, I shall not be saved by him.

were but the Consequences of strong Desires? Well, fee not, Coming Sinner, Thousands of Coming Souls are in thy Condition; and yet they will get safe into Christ's Bolome. Say (saith Christ) to them that are of a fearful Heart, Be strong, fear not; Your God will come and save

you, Ifa. 35. 4. Chap 63.

Thirdly, Thy fear that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from a sense of thine own unworthiness. Thou feelt what a poor, forry, wretched worthless Creature thou art! And seeing this, thou fearest Christ will not recieve thee : Alas, fayest thou, I am the Vilest of all Men! A Town Sinner! A Ring-leading Sinner! I am not only a Sinner my felf, but have made others two fold worfe the Children of Hell alfo! Befide, now I am under some Awakening and stirring of Mind after Salvation, even now I find my heart Rebellious, Carnal, Hard, Treacherous, Desperate, prone to Unbelief, and Dispair : It forgetteth the Word; it wandereth, it runneth to the end of the Earth. There is not (4 am persuaded) one in all the World, bath such a desperate wicked Heart as mine is! My Soul is careless to do Good, but none more earnest to do that which is Evil!

Can such a Man as I am live in Glory? Can an Holy, a Just, and a Righteous GOD, once think with Honour to his Name) of saving such a Vile Greature as I am? Truly I fear it. Will he shew Wonder to such a Dead Dog as I am?

I doubt it.

t

П

Ilo

I th

Goo

435

that

Ind

thei

abo

dare

of h

one

lelf

agai

1 be

but (as

The

hun Wr

1

to t

am

heig

com

who

the

Wb

faste

thin

go i

as he

Pain

And

goe!

own Sick

T

I am cast out to the loathing of my Person, yea. Hoathe my felf, Istink in mine Nostrils. How can I then be accepted by a Holy and Sin abhorring God ? (Pfalm 38, 5 6. 7. Exek to. Chap 20. 42, 43: 44) Saved I would be ; and who is there that would not, were they in my Condition? Indeed, I wonder at the Madrels and Folly of others, when I fee them leap and skip to careleft about the Mouth of Hell! Behold Sinner, how darest thou tempt God, by laughing at the Breach of his holy Law? But alas! they are not fo bad one way, but I am worse another : I wish my felf were any Body but my felf: And yet here again I know not what to with. When I fee fuch I believe are coming to Jelus Christ, I bles them : but am comfounded in my felf, to fee how unlike (as I think) I am to every good Manin the World: They can hear, read, pray, remember, repent, be humble, and do every thing better then fo Vile a Wretch as I.

I Vile Wretch! Am good for nothing, but to burn in Hell-fire; and when I think of that I

am confounded too!

ut

W

4.

e:

ve

re

te

1

rs

. ?

of

ey

Be

ve

ve

or-

ch.

ing

e :

A

am

ers

Be-

ing

art

er-

eth

end

ed)

ick-

do

Cari

once

luch

Vill

m!

Thus the fense of Unworthiness creates and heightens Fears in the Hearts of them that are coming to Jefus Christ; but indeed it should not, for who needs the Physician, but the Sick? Or. who did Christ come into the World to fave, but the Chief of Sinners? (Mat. 1, 17. I Tim. 1, 15.) Wherefore, the more thou feeft thy Sins, the fafter fly thou to Jesus Christ; and let the sense of thine own unworthiness, prevail with thee yet to go faster. As it is with the Man that carrieth his broken Arm in a Sling to the Bone-fetter, still as he thinks of his broken Arm, and as he feels the Pain and Anguish, he hastens his pace to the Man: And if Satan meets thee, and asketh, whither goest thou? Tell him, Thou art maimed, and art going to the Lord Jesus. If he Objects thine own Unwortbiness, tell him, That even as the sick feeketh the Phytician, as he that hath broken Bones

Bones feeks him that can let them, fo thou art going to Jesus Christ for Cure and Healing for

thy fick-Soul.

But it oft times happeneth to him that flies for his Life he despairs of escaping, and therefore delivers himself up into the hand of the Pursuer. But up, up Sinner; be of good Cheer: Chrift came to fave the unworthy One. Be not Faithless, but believe. Come away, Man, the Lord Jeins calls thee, faying, And him that cometh to

Me, I will in no wife cast out.

Fourthly, Thy Fear that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from a sense of the exceeding Mercy of being faved, Sometimes Salvation is in the Eyes of him that defires so great so huge: So wonderful a thing, that the very Thoughts of the Excellency of it, ingenders Unbelief about obtaining it, in the Heart of those that unfeignedly defire it. Seemeth it to you (faith David) a light thing to be the King's Son in Law? I Sam. 18,23. So the Thoughts of the Greatness and Glory of the I hing propounded; as Heaven, Eternal Life, Eternal Glory; to be with God and Christ, and Angels: These are great Things, things too good, (faith the Soul that is little in his own Eyes.) Things too Rich (faith the Soul that is truly poor in spirit) for me.

Besides, The Holy Ghost hath a way to greaten Heavenly Things to the Understanding of the Coming Sinner; yea and at the same time to greaten too the Sin and Unworthiness of that Sinner. Now the Soul staggeringly wonders, faying, What, to be made like Angels, like Christ is for Angels, and for them that can walk like

Angels.

this broken Arms, ond sin to And it is a Wonder then to fee a Soul that is drowned in the fense of Glory, and a sense of its own Nothingnels, to be confounded in it felf, and to fear that the Glory apprehended, is too great, too good, and too rich for fuch an one.

. That thing, Heaven and eternal Glory, is fo great,

great. a Cre toung

Th fired, delire great Bu

Thou thing thing antw

they obtai God too b give

felf : Him give mad And

gave God nay like t

God then shou befo then

the in th it all Lec

A and the: but

do 1 Bon

great, and I that would have it to small, so forry a Creature, that the Thoughts of obtaining it conjounds me.

Thus I say, doth the greatness of the things defired, quite dash and overthrow the Minds of thy desire: Oh, it is too big! it is too big! it is too

great a Mercy.

art

for

for

ore

er.

rift

th-

ord

to

ive

ing

s in

e :

s of

out

dly

ght

23.

of

ife.

and

ood,

25.)

oor

eat-

the

e to

that

ers,

rift

like

at is

fits

and

eat,

5 60

eat,

But, Coming Sinner, let me reason with thee: Thou fay'ft it is too big, too great. Well, will things that are less satisfie thy Soul; will a less thing than Heaven, than Glory and eternal Life, answer thy Desires? No nothing less; Yet I fear they are too big, and too good for me ever to obtain. Well as big and as good as they are, God giveth them to fuch as thou; they are not toobig for God to give. No not too big for God to give freely: be content let God give like Himfelf; He is that Eternal God, and giveth like Himself. When Kings give they do not use to give as pour Men do. Hence it is faid that Nabal made a Feast in his House, like the Feast of a King : And again, All thefe things did Aruanah, as a King gave unto David, I Sam. 25. 2 Sam. 24. Now God is a great King, let him give like a King; nay let him give Himself, and do thou receive like thy felf: He hath all, and thou haft nothing. God told his People of old, that he would fave them in Truth and Righteouinels; and that they should return to, and enjoy the Land, which before, for their Sins had spued them out: And then adds under a Supposition of their counting the Mercy too good, or too big; If it be marvellous in the Eyes of the Remnant of this People in these Days. Should it also be marvellous in mine Eyes? faith the Lord of Hofts, Lech. 8. 9.

As who should say, They are now in Captivity and little in their own Eyes; therefore they think the Mercy too marvelously big for them to enjoy; but if it be so in their Eyes, it is so in mine: I will do for them like God, if they will but receive my

Bounty like Sinners.

GS

Coming

Coming Sinner, God can give his heavenly Canaan, and the Glory of it to thee; yea none ever had them, but as a Gift, a free Gift: He has given us his Son, How shall he not then, with

him, treely give us all things?

It was not the worthiness of Abraham, or Moses, or David, or Peter, or Paul; but the Mercy
of God that made them Inheritors of Heaven. If
God thinks thee worthy, judge not thy self unworthy, but take it, and be thankful. And it is a good
Sign be intends to give thee, if he has drawn out
thy heart to ask. O Lord, thou hast heard the
desires of the humble, thou wilt prepare their
hearts, thou wilt incline thine Ear, Psalm, 10.17.

When God is said to incline his Ear, it implies an Intention to bestow the Mercy desired Take it therefore, thy Wisdom will be to receive, not sticking at thy own unworthiness. It is said, He raiseth up the Poor out of the Dust, and lifteth up the Beggar out of the Dunghil, to set them among Princes, and to make them inherit the Throne of Glory. Again, he raiseth up the Poor out of the Dust, and lifteth some Needy out of the Dunghil, that he may set him with Princes, even with the Princes of his People, 4 Sam. 28. Psal. 113, 7.8.

You see also, when God made a Wedding for his Son, he called not the Great, nor the Rich, nor the Mighty, but the Poor, the Maimed, the

Halt, and the Blind, Mat. 22, Luke 14.

Fifthly, Thy Fears that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from the hideous Roaring of the Devil, who pursues thee. He that hears him roar, must be a mighty Christian, it he can at that time deliver himself from Fear. He is called a roaring Lion; and ther to allude to that in Isaiah, If one look into them, they have Darkness and Sorrow, and the Light is Darkness to their very Heaven. I Pet. 5, 8. Ha. 5. 30.

There are two things among many, that Satan nieth to roar out after them that are coming to

Jesus Christ.

1. That

J.

Hol

T

Fi

fear

even

this

the

but

thee

fus (

whe

my'

WOU

Dra

him

out.

good

faid

to t

give

Chr

plair

wife

thof

Tex

the

If

Elect

ther

fus a

me ;

ome

Non

Diy Chri

56

Fi

1. That they are not Elected. Or,

2. That they have finned the Sin against the Holy Ghoft.

To both these lanswer briefly.

2.

nas

th

0-

Cy

f

-10

od

ut

he

eir

7.

ies

ke

tor He

up

ng

of the

hil,

the

. 8.

for

ch,

the

ive

the im hat

1 a

ah,

ind

ery

tan

to

hat

First, Touching Election, out of which thou fearest thou art excluded. Why, coming Sinner, even the Text it felf affordeth thee Help against this Doubt, and that by a double Argument.

First, That coming to Christ, is by Virtue of the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father; but thou art a coming, therefore God hath given thee, promised thee, and is a Drawing thee to Jefus Christ. Coming Sinner, hold to this; and when Satan begins to roar again, answer, But I feel my heart moving after Jesus Christ: But that would not be, if it were not given by Promise and Drawing to Christ by the Power of the Father.

Secondly, Jefus Christ hath Promised, him that cometh to him, he will in no wife cast out. And if he hath faid it, will he not make it good, I mean even thy Salvation? For as I have faid already, not to cast out, is to receive and admit to the Benefit of Salvation. If then the Father has given thee, as is manifest by thy coming; and if Christ will receive thee, thou coming Soul, as 'tis plain he will, because, he hath said, He will in no wife cast thee out. Then be confident, and let thole Conclusions that as naturally flow from the lext, as Light from the Sun, or Water from the Fountain stay thee.

If Satan therefore objecteth, But thou art not Elected; answer, But I am coming, Satan, I am coming; and that I could not be, but that the Father draws; and I am coming to fuch a Lord Jehis as will in no wife cast me out. Farther, tin, were I not Elect, the Father would not draw me; nor would the son to graciously open his Bo. home to me. I am perfuaded that not one of the Non-elect that ever be able to fay (no not in the Diy of Judgment) I did fincerely come to Jesus Christ. Come they may, feignedly, as Judas and

Simon

Simon Magus did; but that is not our Question Therefore, O thou honest hearted coming Sinner! be not afraid, but come.

As to the second Part of the Objection about finning that Sin against the Holy Ghost; the same Argument also overthrows that also. But I will

argue thus :

First, Coming to Christ is by virtue of a special Gift of the Father; but the Father giveth no fuch Gift to them that have finned that Sin; therefore thou that art coming haft not committed that Sin that the Father giveth no such Gift to them that have finned that Sin is evident,

1. Because they have sinned themselves out of God's Favour; they shall never have torgiveness Mat. 12. 32. But it is a special Favour of God to give unto a Man, to come to Jesus Christ; because thereby he obtaineth Forgiveness. Therefore he that cometh, hath not finned that Sin.

2. They that have finned the Sin against the Holy Ghoff, have finned themselves out of an interest in the sacrifice of Christ's Body and Blood There remains for such no more Sacrifice for Sin.

But God giveth not Grace to any of them to come to Christ, that have no share in the Sacrifice of his Body and Blood; Therefore thou that art coming to him, haft not finned that Sin, Heb. 19. 26.

Secondly, Coming to Christ, is by the special drawing of the Father. No Man cometh to Me, except the Father which hath fent me, draw him: But the Father draweth not him to Christ for whom he hath not allotted Forgiveness by his Therefore, they that are coming to Jesus Christ, have not sinned that Sin, because he hath allorted them forgiveness by his Blood, Jo. 6. 44.

That the Father cannot draw them to Jesus Christ, for whom he hath not allotted Forgiveness of Sins, is manifest to Sense; for that would be a plain Mockery, a Flam neither becoming his Wif-

dom, Inflice. Holinels, nor Goodnels.

Thirdly, Coming to Jesus Christ, Tays a Man under

unde Inter Thei not l

C then not that

F

to H

Dea God Bloc that com

an I The that F

yet GOO hatl no · hav

con an C tan Hea

eon

the ceix ven to tha

tor clu the As

C til under his Intercession: For he ever liveth to make Intercession for them that come, Heb. 7. 25. Therefore He that is coming to Jesus Christ cannot have sinned that Sin.

Christ has sorbidden the People to Pray for them that have finned that Sin, and therefore will not Pray for them himself, but he Prays for them

that come.

Fourthly, He that hath finned that Sin Christ is to Him of no more Worth, than is a Man that is Dead; For He hath crucified to Him the Son of God: Yea, and hath also counted his precious Blood as an unholy Thing, Heb. 6. 10. Now He that hath this low Esteem of Christ, will never come to him for Life; but the Coming Man has an high Esteem of his Person, Blood and Merits. Therefore He that is coming, has not committed that Sin.

Fifthly, If He that has sinned this Sin might yet come to Jesus Christ; then must the truth of God be overthrown; which saith in one place He hath never Forgiveness; and in another, I will in no wise cast out. Therefore that he may never have Forgiveness, He shall never have Heart to come to Jesus Christ. It is impossible that such an one should be renewed either to, or by Repentance, Hib. 6. Wherefore, never trouble thy Head, nor Heart about this Matter: He that cometh to Jesus Christ, cannot have sinned against the Holy Ghost.

Sixthly, Thy Fears that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from thine own Folly, in inventing; yea, in the chalking out to God a way to bring thee Home to Jesus Christ. Some Souls that are coming to Jesus Christ are great Tormentors of themselves upon this account: They conclude that, if their coming to Jesus Christis right, they must needs be brought home thus and thus:

As to Inflance.

Christ, then will He load me with the Guilt of Sin, till He make me roar again.

2. If

me will

ial

on

r!

ore Sin hat

t of ness to be-

the in ood

Sin. to ifice tart

. 26. ecial Me, im:

for his lefus hath

Jelus enels

be a Wif-

Man inder 2. If God be indeed a bringing me home to Jelus Christ, then must I be assaulted with dreadful Temprations of the Devil.

Christ, then even when I am come at him, I shall

have wonderful Revelations of him.

This is the way that some Sinners appoint for But perhaps he will not walk therein, yet will he bring them to Jefus Christ. But now because they come not in the way of their own chalking out, therefore they are at a loss. They look for a heavy load and burthen; but perhaps God gives them a fight of their lost Condition, and addeth not that Heavy Weight and Bur-They look for the fearful Temptations of Satan; but God sees that yet they are not fit for them; Nor is the time come, that he should be honoured by them in such a Condition. They look for Great and Glorious Revelations of Christ, Grace, and Mercy. But perhaps God only takes the Yoke from off their Jaws, and lays Meat before them And now again, they are at a Loss yet a coming to Christ: 1 drew (faith God) with the Cords of a Man, with the Bands of Love; I took the Yoke from off their Jaws and laid Meat unto them, Heb. 41.14.

Now, I say, if God brings thee to Christ, and not by the way that thou hast appointed, then thou art at a loss; and for thy being at a loss. Thou may'st thank thy self, God bath more ways than thou knowest of, to bring a Sinner to Jesus Christ. But he will not give thee before hand an Account by which he will bring thee to Christ, Isa. 40.

12. Fob 43. 13.

Wind; but sometimes the Lord is not there,

If God will deal more gently with thee, than with others of his Children, grudge not at it, refuse not the Waters that go softly, lest He bring thee up to the Waters of the Rivers, strong and

Peter Zache Christ ceived But

many,

Devil

that the Looke felves

Before fer Devil not p Christinian

Fa

infter in the of the thou bold! cy, a

Pfalm

ed, I dence not Han afrai let n

lt is Disc Dev mak

kno T that

many,

many, even those two smoaking Fire Brands the Devil and Guilt of Sin, 15a: 8 6 7 He saith to Peter sollow me. And what Thunder did-Lacheus hear or see? Zacheus, Come down, said Christ; and he came down, (says Luke) and received Him joyfully.

But had Peter or Zacheus made the Objection that thou hast made, and directed the Spirit of the Lord, as thou hast done, they might have looked long enough, before they had found them-

felves coming to Jefus Christ.

Jeiful

efus

hall

for

yet

be-

nal-

hey

aps

on.

urof

for

be

ley

of

od

lys

ta

d)

lid

nd

ou

u

an

ft.

nt

0.

1-

e,

n t,

g

d

Besides, I will tell thee, that the greatness of sense of Sin, the hideous Roaring of the Devil, yea, and abundance of Revelations, will not prove that God is bringing the Soul to Jesus Christ: As Balaam, Cain, Judas, and others can witness.

Farther, Consider, that what thou hast not of these things here, thou may st have another time, and that to thy Destruction: Wherefore instead of being Discontent, because thou art not in the Fire; because thou hearest not the Sound of the Trumper, and Alarm of War; Pray that thou enter not into Temptation; Yea, come boldly to the Throne of Grace, and obtain Mercy, and find Grace to help in that time of need?

Pfalm, 88, 15, Math, 40 41. Heb, 4. 16.

Poor Creature! Thou cry'st, Is I were tempted, I could come faster, and with more Considence to Jesus Christ; Thou say'st thou know'st not what. What says Job; Withdraw thy Hand from me, and let not thy Dread make me

afraid; Then call thou, and I will answer; or let me speak, and answer thou me. Job 11. 31. It is not the over heavy Load of Sin, but the Discovery of Mercy; not the Roaring of the Devil, but the Drawing of the Father, that

makes a Man come to Jesus Christ. I my self know all these things.

True, fometimes (yea, most an end), they that come to Jelus Christ, come the way that

thou defireft; the Loading, Tempted Way but the Lord also leads some by the Waters of Comfort If I was to chuse, when to go a long thou Journey; to wit, Whether I would go it in the Dead of Winter, or in the Pleafant Spring, (though if it was a very profitable Journey; as that of coming to Christ is) I would chuse to go it through Fire and Water, before I would lose the Benefit. But, I say, if I chuse the time, I would chuse to goit in the Pleasant Spring, because the way would be more delightsome, the Days longer and warmer, the Nights shorter. and not so cold. And it is observable, that that very Argument that thou useft, to weaken the ftrength in the way, that very Argument Christ Jesus useth to encourage his beloved to come to him: Arise (saith he) my Love, my fair One, and come away (Why) For lo, the Winter is past, the Rain is over and gone, the Flowers appear on the Earth, the time of the Singing of Birds is come, and the Voice of the Turtle is heard in our Land. The Fig Tree putteth forth her green Figs, and the Vines, with her tender Grapes, give a good Smell: Arise my Love, my fair One, and come away, Song, 2. 10.

Trouble not thy felf, Coming Sinner; If thou feelt thy lost Condition by thy original and actual Sin. If thou feelt thy need of the spotless Righteoulness of Jesus Christ; If thou art willing to be found in him, and to take up thy Cross and follow him, then Pray for a fair Wind and good Weather, and come away. Stick no longer in a Mule or Doubt about things but come away to Jesus Christ: Do it, I say, lest thou tempt God tolay the Sorrows of a travelling Woman upon thee. Thy Folly in this thing makes him do it Mind what follows, The Sorrows of a travailing Woman shall come upon him: Why? He is an unwife Son; for he should not fray long in the place of the breaking forth of Children, Hof.

13- 13-

domentimes (vers not-Seventhly, Sin

ceive

comi

ming

worf

Trya

began

onate

dark

negle

finds

Blafp

not t

at th

he, a this i

Sixt}

tions

glad

that

a fine

is the

Hear

Beaf

a Le

Dou

and

Fire

ces :

0

kner

Ten

VV

ther

deri

B

tot

To comi Seventhly, Thy Fears that Christ will not reteive thee, may rise from those Decays that thou findest in thy Soul, even while thou art coming to Him: Some, even as they are coming to Jesus Christ, do find themselves grow worse and worse: And this is indeed, a fore

Tryal to the poor coming Sinner.

5 0

ong

ing,

; as

lofe

e, l

be-

the ter,

hat

thy

e to

ne,

ris

ap-

le is

rth

der

my

nou

ual

gh-

to

and

boo

na

to!

bos

pon

it

ail

He

in

Hof.

bly,

To explain my felf; There is fuch an one a coming to Jesus Christ; who, when at first he began to look out after him, was sensible, affectionate, and broken in Spirit; But now is growndark, fenfeless, hard-hearted; and inclining to neglect Spiritual Duties, &c, Besides, he now finds in himself Inclinations to Unbelief, Atheism, Blasphemy, and the like. Now he finds he cannot tremble at God's Word, his Judgments, nor at the Apprehension of Hell-Fire: Neither can he, as he thinketh, be forry for these things, Now this is a sad Dispensation. The Man, under the Sixth Head, complaineth for want of Temptations, but thou hast enough of them; art thou glad of them, tempted, coming Sinner? They that never were exercis'd with them, may think it afine thing to be within their Rage; but he that is there, is ready to sweat blood for Sorrow of Heart, and to how for Vexation of Spirit,

This Man is in the Wilderness among Wild Beasts; here he sees a Bear, there a Lyon, yonder a Leopard, a VVols, a Dragon; Devils of all sorts; Doubts of all sorts; Fears of all sorts; haunt and molest his Soul. Here he sees Smoke, yeaseels Fire and Brimstone scatter'd upon his secret places; he hears the sound of an horrible Tempest.

O! my Friends, even the Lord Jesus, that knew all things, even he saw no Pleasure in Temptations, nor did he desire to be with them: VV herefore one Text saith, he was led; and another, he was driven of the Spirit into the VVilderness, to be Tempted of the Devil, Mat. 4, 1.

But to return. Thus it happeneth sometimes to them that are coming to Jesus Christ A sad hap indeed

indeed: One would think, that he that is flying from VVrath to come, has little Need of fuc Clogs as thefe; And yet fo it is, and woful E perience proves it: The Church of old com plained, That her Enemies overtook her betwee the Straits; just between Hope and Fear, He

ven and Hell. Lam. 1. 3. This Man feeleth the Infirmity of his Flesh he findeth a pronenels in himself to be Despe rate: Now he chides with God, Flings an tumbles like a wild Bull in a Net, and still th Guilt of all returns upon himself to the crush ing of him in pieces; yet he feeleth his Heart hard that he can find, as he thinks no kind fall ing under any of his miscarriages. Now he i a Lump of Confusion in his own Eyes, whose Spi rit and Actions are without Order.

Temptations ferve the Christian as the Shep herds Dog ferveth the filly Sheep; that is coming Alabehind the Flock he runs upon it, pulls it not down, worries it, wounds it, and grievous tomes bedabbleth it with Dirt and Wet, in the lower both, places of the Furrows of the Field, and no he Si leaving it until it's half Dead, not then neither from

except God rebuke.

Now I see I am lost, says the Sinner: This, by is not coming to Jesus Christ, says he: Such and the is not coming to Jesus Christ, says he: Such and a desperate hard, and wretched Heart as mineis ill. cannot be a Gracious one saith the Sinner. And way, bid such an one be better, he says, I cannot, no is the light

Question. But what will you say to a Soul in this the Si

Condition. ?

tended the best of God's People. I will say, That ut n Temptations come to do us Good. And I will show fay also, That there is a difference betwixt grow-ing worse and worse, and thy seeing more clear urns ly how bad thou'art.

There is a Man of an ill favour'd Counter

nance

ance,

eauty

ill st

fent

ace t

obe c

she t

tatio ut th

et it

ow il Heze

ick (

mod a

now eave l

now 8 I.

The

ment

n us reak

yin

fuc

E

com Wee

Hea

lefh

espe

an

rush

rtf

fall

he i

Spi

hep

ance, who hath too high a Conceit of his eauty; and wanting the Benefit of a Glass, he ill stands in his own Conceit; at last a Limner fent unto him, who draweth his ill favour'd ace to the Life; now looking on it, he begins be convinc'd, that he is not half to Handsome she thought he was. Coming Sinner, thy Temations are these Painters, they have drawn utthy ill favour'd Heart to the Life, and have t it before thine Eyes, and now thou feeft owill-favour'd thou art.

Hezekiah was a Good Man, yet when he lay ick (for ought I know) he had somewhat too ood an Opinion of his Heart; and for ought I now also, the Lord might upon his Recovery, eave him to a Temptation, that he might better now all that was in his Heart. Compare, 1/a. 8 1. with Chron. 32. 31.

ning Alas! We are finful out of measure, but fee lls i not to the full, until an Hour of Temptation oull omes; but when it comes it doth as the Painter out, it draweth out our Heart to the L fe: Yet ther rom coming to Jesus Christ. he Sight of what we are, should not keep us

There are two Ways by which God fets a Man way into a Sight of the Naughtiness of his Heart, One This, by the Light of the Word and Spirit of God; Such and the other is, by the Temptions of the Deneis il. But by the first, we see our Naughtiness one And way, and by the second, another. By the Light it, no of the Word, and Spirit of God, thou hast a light of thy Naughtiness, and by the Light of the Spots and Defile. ight of thy Naugntineis, and Defile-in this he Sun thou hast a fight of the Spots and Defile-ments that are in thy House and Raiment; which ments that are in thy House and Raiment; which light gives thee to see a Necessity of Cleansing, e atut maketh not the Blemishes to spread more That bominably. But when Satan comes, when He Wil empts, He puts Life and Rage into our Sins, and urns them, as it were, into to many Devils with-COW learn ns. Now, like Prisoners, they attempt to reak thro' the Prison of our Body; they will nteance

ways to the scandal of the Gospel, and Reproace of Religion; to the darkning of our Evidence

and damning of our Souls.

But I shall say, as I said before, this hath of times been the Lot of God's People: And, n Temptation hath overtaken thee, but such as common to Man; and God is faithful who wi not fuffer thee to be tempted above what the art able. 1 Cor. 10. 13. See the Book of Job, th Book of Pfalms, and that of the Lamentations Andremember farther, that Christ himself wa tempted to Blaspheme, to worship the Devil, an to murther himself, Mat. 4. Luke 4. (Temptation worle than which, thou canst be hardly over to ken with. But He was Senseless, that is true And he is thy Saviour, and that is as true : Yes is as true also, that by his being tempted, H became the Conqueror of the Tempter, and Succorer of those that are tempted. Col. 2. 14

Quest. But what should be the Reason that some that a coming to Christ, should be so lamentably cast down, and bu

fetted with Temptation

Answ. It may be for feveral Causes.

First, Some that are coming to Christ, cannobe perswaded until the Temptation comes, that they are so Vile as the Scripture saith they are True, they see so much of their Wretchednes as to drive them to Christ; but there is an over and above of Wickedness, which they see not Perso little thought that he had Cursing, and Swearing, and Lying. and an inclination in his Heart to Deny his Master, before the Temptation came. But when that indeed came upon him then he found it there to his Sorrow, folm 13.36.60

secondly, Some that are coming to Jesus Christare too much affected with their own Graces and too little taken with Christ's Person, where fore God to take them off from doating on their own Jewels, and that they may look more to the Person, Undertaking, and Merits of his Son, plans

ke to e) wit clear nd mir & had isown o hig 9, 10 nded, Yea, it we salmo hat we han t nith t lofea. Third

them

lown toole us hy fe langher Four lough

ojudg

aufe a

mpte omen Fift ad SI

ent t lemp hen, lenie Mate

Six nd ft here

hee. th:! them into the Ditch by Temptations and this I ke to be the meaning of Fob; If I wash me (said with Snow-Water, and make my self never clean, yet wilt thou plunge me in the Ditch, and mine own Cloaths shall abhor me Fob 9. 30. If had been a little too much tampering with sown Graces, and seeing his Excellencies a little to high; (as these Texts make manifest, Fob 33. 19, 10, 11.) But by that the Temptations were ded, you find him better taught.

Yea, God doth oftentimes, even for this thing, it were, take our Graces from us, and so leave salmost quite to our selves and to the Tempter, hat we may learn, not to love the Picture, more han the Person of his Son. See how he dealt ith them in the 16th of Ezekiel, and the 2d of

Hosea.

in

ac

ce

ft

n

s Wi

ho

th

wa

an

ion -ta

re Yea

H

id |

14

t at

bu

nno

tha

ar

ne

ove

not

and

n hi

npta

hin

6.00

hril

aces

here

thei

o th

nng

Thirdly, perhaps thou hast been given too much biudge thy Brother, to condemn thy Brother, beause a poor tempted Man: And God, to bring sown the pride of thy Heart, letteth the Tempter cose upon thee, that that thou also may it feel by self weak, For Pride goeth before Destruction, and an laughty Spirit before a Fall, Prov. 16 18.

fourthly, It may be thou hast dealt a little to oughly with those that God hath his way wound in not considering thy self, lest thou also be impted; and therefore God hath suffered it to

ome unto thee, Gal. 6, 7.

Fifthly, It may be thou wast given to Slumber and Sleep, and therefore these Temptations were not to awaken thee: You know that Peter's semptation came upon him after his Sleeping; hen, instead of Watching and Praying; then he lenied, and Denied, and Denied, his Master, latthew. 20.

Sixthly, It may be thou hast Presumed too far, and stood too much in thine own Strength; and berefore is a time of Temptation come upon bee. Tho' all Men for sake thee, yet will not I. I. That's the way to be tenpted indeed, ohn, 12, 36.

First

me ti

thot

bubt,

Faith

hac

oubts

ut are

ar th

hen

Enc

it wh

lties

e cor

ent d

s Ha

ere v

ring S

ys C

He

atet

re th

Dou

min

tle F

But

ow-t

ttle

g:

nnot

me

ith (

ould

F

nd f

om

1115

d-fa

here

Secon fus

Seventhly, It may be God intends to make the wife to speak a word in season to others that a afflicted; and therefore he suffered thee to large the Tempted. Christ was tempted, that he might be able to succour them that are tempted Heb. 2.

Eighthly, It may be Satan hath dared God fuffer him to tempt thee; promising himself, the if he will but let him do it, thou wilt Curse his to his Face. Thus he obtained leave against 36 Wherefore take Heed, tempted Soul, lest the

provest the Devil's Sayings true, Job 1. 2.

Ninthly, It may be thy Graces must be tried the Fire, that the Rust which cleaveth to then may be taken away, and themselves proved bot before Angels and Devils, to be far better than Gold that perishes. It may be also that thy Grace are to receive special Praise and Honour, and Glory, at the coming of the Lord Jesus (to Judgment) for all the Exploits that thou hast Acted by them, against Hell and its infernal Crew, in the Day of thy Temptation, 1 Peter 1, 6.

Tenthly, It may be God would have other learn by the Sighs, Groans, and Complaints unde Temptations, to beware of those Sins, for the sak of which, thou art at present deliver'd to the

Tormentors.

To conclude this, put the worst to the worst (and then things will be bad enough) suppose that thou art to this Day without the Grace of God, yet thou art but a miserable Creature, a Sinner that has need of a blessed Saviour, and the Text presents thee with one, as good, and kind, as Heart can wish; who also for thine Encouragement says; And him that cometh to me, I will in this cast out.

To come therefore to a Word of Application.

Is it so, that they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are often heartily asked that Jesus Christ will not receive them? Then this teach eth these Things.

th

t a

to

night. 2,

bd

the hi

· Fob

tho

ied i

hen

bot

and

race

Gld

ude

ed b

1 th

ther

inde

fak

th

orfi

ppol

re,

and

, and

-En

will is

lefu!

elus

ach

irlt

First, That Faith, and Doubting, may at the me time have their Residence in the same Soul? thou of little Faith, wherefore didft thou oubt, Matthew 14. 31. He fays not, Oh! thou of Faith; but, Oh! thou of little Faith; because had a little Faith in the midft of his many oubts. And the fame is True, even of many stare coming to Jesus Christ. They come and ar they come not, and Doubt they come not. then they look upon the Promise, or a Word Encouragement by Faith, then they come : twhen they look upon themselves, or the Diffilities that lays' before em, then they Doubt. Bid e come, said Peter; Come, said Christ. So He ent down out of the Ship to go to Jefus; but Hap was to go to Him upon the Water; ere was the Tryal. So it is with the poor, deing Soul; Bid me come, lays the Sinner. 60me, ys Christ, and I will in no wise cast thee out. He comes, but his Hap is to come upon the later; upon Drowning Difficulties: If therere the Wind of Temptations blow, the Waves Doubts and Fears will prefently rife; and this ming Sinner will presently link, if He has but tle Faith.

But you shall find here, in Peter's little Faith a ow sold Act; to wit, Coming, and Crying: ittle Faith cannot come all the way without Cryg: So long as its holy boldness lasts, so long it mot come in Peace; but when 'its so, it can me no farther; it will go the rest of the way ith Crying. Pater went as far as his little Faith ould carry him: He also cry'd as far as his Faith would help, Lord save me, I perish! In so with coming and Crying, he was kept om sinking, though he had but a little Faith sins stretched forth his Hand, and caught him, desid unto him, Oh! Thou of little Faith, herefore didst thou doubt?

Secondly, Is it so, That they that are coming to sus Christ, are oft times heartily afraid that Iesus

Iesus Christ will not receive them? Then the thews us a reason of that Dejection, and tho casting down, that very often we perceive to be them that are coming to Jesus Christ. Why it because they are afraid that Jesus Christ will no receive them. The poor world they mock us be cause we are a dejected People; I mean, because we are fometimes fo; but they do not know th cause of our Dejections. Could we be persuaded even then, when we are dejected, that Jesus Chri would indeed receive us, it would make us fly over their Heads, and would put more gladness int our Hearts, then in the time in which their Com Wine, and Oyl increases, Pfa. 4. 6. 7. Thirdly, Is it fo. That they that are comin

to Jesus Christ are oft times heartily afraid that he will not receive them? Then this shews, the they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are an awa kened, fensible considering People: For Fea cometh from Sense, and Consideration of thing They are fensible of Sin, sensible of the Curse du thereto; they are also sensible of the glorion Majesty of God, and of what a blessed thing it is to be received of Jelus Christ: The Glory Heaven, and the Evil of Sin; these things the confider and are fensible of; When I remember, I a afraid; when I confider, I am afraid. Job, 21, 6.

These things dash their Spirits, being awak and sensible. Were they Dead, like other Men they would not be afflicted with Fear, as the are; for Dead Men fear not, feel not, care not but the living and fensible Man, he it is that often heartily afraid that Jesus Christ will no receive him I fay, the Dead and Senfeless at not distressed: They presume, they are ground lefly confident. Who so bold as Blind Bayard These indeed, should fear and be afraid becan they are not coming to Jesus Christ. Othe Hell the Fire, the Pir, the Wrath of God, and To ments of Hell, that are prepar'd for poor ne lecting Sinners! How shall we escape if we need

lect wan Fos to Te

he w old (You Gives know take'

hold encor overt Sight sbur

now illin and d of the them.

est th out le

TH hat I The at co He fa will. This

ons. Firft. yet 1 m fuc will a

Thefe t con fore, lect fo great Salvation! Heb. 2. 3. But they want lense of things, and so cannot Fear,

Fourthly. Is it fo. That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are often heartily afraid that he will not receive them. Then this should teach old Christians to pity and pray for young Comers! You know the Heart of a Stranger, for you your lives were Strangers in the Land of Egypt. You how the Fears, and Doubts, and Terrors, that take hold of them; for that they fometimes took hold of you; wherefore pity them, pray for 'en, int encourage them; they need all this; Guilt hath overtaken 'em: Perhaps they are within the sight of Hell-Fire, and the Fear of going thither, sburning hot within their Hearts. You may the know how strangely Satan is suggesting his Detillish Doubts unto them, if possible he may sink
away and drown them, with the multitude and weight
feat of them. Old Christians mend up the Path for
them, take the Stumbling Blocks out of the way,
est that which is seeble and weak be turned aside
it is out let it rather be healed. iti

I come now to the Observation, and Speak a little to that ; to wit,

That Jesus Christ would not have them, that in Truth are coming to Him, once think

wak hat He will cast them out.
Mer The Text is full of this: Fo The Text is full of this : For He faith, And him at cometh to me I will in no wife cast out. Now He faith, I will not, He would not have us think will.

This is yet farther manifest by these Considera-

th

10

ei

it

no

b

au

th

ded

nri

ove

orr

nin

tha

ry d

the I

s the

not

hat l

11 nd

ess at ons.

ounce First, Christ Jesus did forbid even them, That yet were not coming to him, Once to think ecan in such an One. Do not think (saith He) that will accuse you to the Father, folm 5. 45.

d To These (as I said) were such, that as yet were rest coming to him; For he saith of them a little energiore, and ye will not come to me. For the Res.

Respect they had to the Honour of Men, kept then them back. Yet, I say, Jesus Christ gives them him to understand, that though he might justly reject them, yet he would not, but bids them not Once Com to think, that he would accuse them to the Fallow ther. Now, not to accuse, (with Christ) is to wick plead for: For Christ in these things, stands not is I Neuter between the Father and Sinners. So then and I Jesus Christ would not have them think that sod, will not come to him, that he will accuse The them; then he would not that they should think ske he to, that in-Truth are coming to him; And him have that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out the same that cometh the would not that they should think same that cometh the will accuse the same that they same that they should not that they should think same that cometh the will accuse the same that they should not that they should not that they should not that they should not the same that they should n

that cometh to me I will in no wife cast out tomin Secondly, When the Woman taken in Adultery inbelia (even in the very Act) was brought before Jesus The Christ; so he carried it both by Words and Ways Actions, that he evidently enough made it manistic heart, that Condemning, and Casting out, were shough the things, for the doing of which he came no hou there world.

Wherefore, when they had fet her before him brake and had laid to her Charge her hanious Fact, he lthy stoop'd down, and with his Finger wrote upon hrist the Ground, as though he heard 'em not. Now ourist what did he do by this his Carriage, but testiff im from plainly; that he was not for receiving Accusations against poor Sinners, whoever accused by Jest And Observe, Though they continue Asking by withinking at last to force him to Condemn her er yet then he so answer'd, as that he drove all consider then he so answer'd, as that he drove all considers for her Encouragement to come to him, Neither do I Condemn thee; go and sin no more, John 8. we he Not but that he indeed abhorred the Fact but he and because that was not his Office: He was not sen sith to into the world to Condemn the world, but the dithough him might be saved. John, 3. were not her World through him might be saved. John, 3. were not present from coming to him, he would not condemn the Guilty-Woman, though she was seed to at present from coming to him, he would not che that they should Once think, that he will can be time the Wherefore, when they had fet her before him orfake

the

them out that in truth are coming to him. And pt him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. Thirdly Christ plainly bids the turning Sinner come: and forbids him to entertain any such Come: and forbids him to entertain any fuch a. Thought, as that he will cast him out. Let the ricked forfake his way, and the unrighteous Man is Thoughts; and let him turn unto the Lord, to 101 nd he will have mercy upon him; and to our en God, for he will abundantly Pardon, Isa. 54. 7. at

ink ake his thoughts, doth in special forbid, as I ave said, viz. Those thoughts that hinder-the coming Man in his Progress to Jesus Christ: His

m

ery mbelieving Thoughts.

Therefore he bids him not only to forfake his and Ways, but his Thoughts: Let the Wicked forani ake his Ways, and the unrighteous Man his vere houghts. 'Tis not enough to forfake one, if no hou wilt come to Jesus Christ; because the ther will keep thee from him. Suppose a Man

ther will keep thee from him. Suppose a Man him or skes his wicked ways, his debauched and the him or skes his wicked ways, his debauched and the him or skes his wicked ways, his debauched and him or skes his wicked ways, his debauched and him or skes his will not receive him, be entertained and low our shed in his Heart, them thoughts will keep our she will be simply will heart, them thoughts will keep shift im from coming to Jesus Christ.

Sinner, coming Sinner, art thou for coming by Jesus Christ? Yes, says the Sinner. For sake king by wicked ways then. So I do, says the Sinner Why comest thou then so slowly? Beston and standard with the sinner with the sinner with me, and tell me the Reast that and Ground of thy Discouragement: Why, at sen said the sinner though God for bids me not, at the definition of the sinner willing to come safter; yet was teed to Jesus Christ Sometimes I think I am and the chosen; sometimes I think I am not Called; ill ca metimes I think I am come too Late; and the H 2

the H 2 iomefometimes I think I know not what it is to come. Also, one while I think I have no Grace, and then again, that I cannot Pray; and then again, I think that I am a very Hypocrite: And these things keep me from coming to Jesus Christ

things keep me from coming to Jesus Christ.

Look ye, now! Did not I tell ye so? There are Thoughts yet remaining in the Heart, even of those who have for sken their wicked Ways; and with those Thoughts they are more plagued, than with any thing else; because they hinder their coming to Jesus Christ: For the Sin of Unbelief, which is the Original of all these Thoughts) is that which besets a coming Sinner more easily than doth his ways, Hib. 12, 1

But now, fince Jesus Christ commands thee to forsake these Thoughts, forsake them, coming Sin ner; and if thou forsake them not thou transgre sest the Commands of Christ, and abidest thin own Tormentor, and keepest thy self from the Establishment in Grace. If ye will not believe y

shall not be established, Ifa. 7. 9.

Thus you see how Jesus Christ setteth himse against such Thoughts, that any way discourage the coming Sinner; and thereby truly vindicate the Doctrine we have in Hand; to wit, That Jesus Christ would not have them that in Trut are coming to Him, once think, that He will cat them out. And him that cometh to me I will in no will cast out.

I come now to the Reasons of the Observation.

I. If Jesus Christ would allow thee Once to Think, that he will cast thee out; he mu allow thee to Think, that he will salisfy he word: For he bath said, I will in no wise ca out. But Christ would not that thou should account him as one, that will salisfy his Word For he saith of himself, I am the Truth Ther fore he would not, that any that in Truth a comi

tha tha and lief

CO

ca

Th in tha

II.

Sini ther ther For also

that

tore

to the will of that Father the F

gine in have taft he fifth deed a taft th

phem

his Fat Save, a hath g -But

he wil

to JESUS CHRIST.

coming to him, should once think, that he will

cast them out.

le.

nd

in,

efe

ere

ren

VS:

ed.

der

nefe

Sin-

e to

Sin

gre

hin

th

re y

me

rag

cate

t]

rut

I ca

o wi

ice t

mu

fy h

e ca ulde

Vord

Ther

th a comi

e

Secondly, If Jesus Christ should allow the Sinner that in Truth is coming to him, Once to think, that he will cast him out; then he must allow, and so countenance the first appearance of Unbehet; which he counteth his greatest Enemy, and against which he has bent even his Holy Gospel. Therefore Jesus Christ would not, that they that in Truth are coming to him, should once think, that he will cast them out: See Mat. 14. 31. Mark,

11.23. Luke, 24. 25.

Thirdly, If Jefus Christ should allow the coming Sinner once to think that he will cast him out; then he must allow him to make a Question, whether he is willing to receive his Father,s Gift? For the Coming Sinner is his Father's Gift: As also says the Text, but he testifieth. All that the Father giveth him, shall come to him; and him that cometh, he will in no wife cast out. There fore Jesus Christ would not have him, that in truth is coming to him, once to think that he will cast him out.

Fourthly, If Jesus Christ should allow them once to think (that indeed are coming to him) that he will cast him out, he must allow them to think, that he will despise and reject the Drawing of his Father; For no Man can come to him, but whom the Father draweth. But it would be high Blasphemy, and damnable Wickedness once to imagine thus. Therefore, Jesus Christ would not have him that cometh, once think that he will

taft him out.

Fifthly, If Jesus Christ should allow those that indeed are coming to him, once to think that he will aft them out; he must allow them to think, that he will be unfaithful to the Trustand Chargethat is Father hath committed to him; which is to Save, and not to Loofe any thing of that which he bath given unto him to fave, John 6. 36.

-But the Father hath given him a charge to lave the

hi

Wi

ou

Co

C

cal

thi

fus

·lien

Fua

Men

Reg

Mal

that

5. H

and

Mer

pla

Cam

6

7 Bitte

8

Der

the coming finner; therefore it cannot be that he should allow, that such should once think that he

will cast him out.

Sixthly, If Jefus Christ should allow, that they should once think, that are coming to him, that he will cast them out; then he must allow them to think, that he will be unsaithful to his Office of Priesthood. For, as by the first part of it, he paid a Price for, and ransomed Souls; So, by the second part of it, he continually maketh Intercession to God for them that come, Heb 7. 21. But he cannot allow us at all to Scruple or Question his Faithful Execution of his Priesthood. Therefore he cannot allow us once to think, that the coming Sinner shall be cast out.

seventhly, If Jesus Christ should allow us once to think, that the coming Sinner shall be cast out; then he must allow us to Question his will, or Power, or Merit to Save; but he cannot allow us once to Question any of these. Therefore not once to think, that the coming Sinner shall be cast out.

1. He cannot allow us to Question his Will; for

he faith in the Text, I will in no wife caft one.

2. He cannot allow us to Question his Power to the Holy Ghost saith, He is able to save to

the utmost them that come.

of his Merit; For, the Blood of Christ cleanset the Comer from all Sin, 1 John, 1. Therefore he cannot allow, that he that is coming to him should once think, that he will call him out.

Sinner once to think, that he will him cast out; he must allow him to give the Lie to the manises Testimony of the Father, Son, and Spirit; years the whole Gospel contain'd in Moses the Prophets the Book of Psalms, and that commonly called the New Testament. But he cannot allow of this therefore not that the coming Sinner should one think, that he will cast him out.

Ninthly, Lastly, If Jesus Christ should allow

he

he

ney

he

to

of

fe-

effi

But

ere.

the

nce

ut:

OW-

nce

e to

for

rer

e to

can

fet

e h

him

nin

t; h

nitel

ea t

hets I the

his

onc

hin

t.

him that is coming to him, once to think that he will cast him out, which he in Truth and Righte-ousness hath taken, that they might have a strong Consolation, who have sled for Resuge to Jesus Christ; but He cannot allow this; therefore he cannot allow that the coming Sinner should once think that he will cast him out, H.b. 6.

I come now to make some General Use and Application of the whole, and so to draw towards a Conclusion.

THE first Use, A Use of Information. And it informeth us, That Men by Nature are far off from Christ.

Let me a little improve this Use, by speaking to these three Questions.

1. Where is he that is coming to Jesus Christ?
2. What is he that is coming to Jesus Christ?

3. Whither is He to go that cometh not to Jefus Christ?

Firft, Where is He?

I. Answ. He is far from God, He is without him even alienate from film; both in his Understanding Will. Affections Judgement and Conscience, Eph. 2. 12.

2. He is far from fefus Christ, who is the only deliverer of

Men from Hell-Fire, Pfal. 37. 27.

3, He is far from the work of the Holy Ghost, the work of Regeneration, and a second Creation, without which no Man shall see the Kingdom of Heaven. John, 3. 3.

4. He is far from being Righteous; from that Righteousings that should make him acceptable in God's Sight, Isa. 64. 14. 5. He is under the Power and Dominion of Sin; Sin reigneth in and over him; it dwelleth in every Faculty of his Soul; and Member of his Bedy; so that from Head to Foot there is no place clean, Isa, 1. 6, Cor. 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 65.

6. He is in the Pest-House with Vaziah; and excluded the Camp of Israel with the Lepers, 2 Chron. 26. 21. Numb 5. 2

7. His Life is among the unclean: He is in the Gall of Bitterness, and in the Bond of Iniquity, Fob. 35, 14 Afta 823

8. He is in Sin, in the Flesh, in Death, in the Snare of the Devil, and is taken Captive by him at his will, I Cor. 15, 17

H 4

Rom.

Rom. 8.8. 1 Fohn, 3, 14. 2 Tim. 2. 28.

9 He in under the Curse of the Law, and the Devil dwells in him, and hath the mastery of him, Gal. 3. 13. Eph. 2. 2, 3

10, He is Darkness, and walketh in Darkness, and know

not whither he goes, for Darkness has blinded his Eyes.

and bolding on, he will affuredly go in at the broad Gate, and down the Stairs to Hell-

Secondly, What is he that cometh not to Jesus Christ?

1. He is counted one of God's Enemies, Luke, 19. 14.

begat him, as to his finful Nature; and Hell must swallow him at last, because he cometh not to Fesus Christ; Joh. 8. 44.

3. He is a Child of Wrath, an Heir of it ; 'tis his Portion,

and God will repay it him to his Face, Eph. 2. I.

4. He is a Self murderer; he wrongeth his own Soul, and is

one that loveth Death, Prov. 1. 18.

Prov. 21. 16.

Thirdly, Whither is he like to go, that cometh not to fesus

Christ?

1. He that cometh not to him is like to go farther from him: So every Sin is a St:b farther t om Fesus Christ

him: So every Sin is a Stip farther j om fesus Christ Holea II. 2. Ashe is in Darkness so is he like to go on in it. For

Christ is the Light of the World, and he that comes not to him, Watketh in Darkness, John, 18.82.

3. He is like to be removed at last, as far from God, and Christ, and Heaven, and all Felicity as an infinite God can

move him, Mat. 12. 41.

But, Secondly, This Doctrine of coming to Christ, informeth us, Where poor destitute Sinners may find Life for their Soul, and that is in Christ: This Life is in his Son; he that hath the Son, hath Life. And again. Whose findeth me, findeth Life, and shall obtain Farour of the Lord. Prov. 8.

Now for farther enlargement, 1 will also here propound

three more Questions;

1. What Life is in Christ?

2. Who may have it?

wiff, What Life is in Jesus Christ?

1. There is Justifying Life in Christ: Man by Sin is

Des onfi For thre

mb

and Jei

tak

free Was

ma

hav

it fi Life forg

Moi Wit

Wil good

fuch

for

Dead in Law, and Christ only can deliver him, by his Righter confines and Bloud from this Death unto a state of Life. For God sent his Son into the World that we might Live through him, I John, 4.9. That is, thro' the Righteousness which he should accomplish, and the Death that he should Die.

2. There is Eternal Life in Chrift, Life that's endless;

and this Life is in his Son, I John, 5,

d

1

B

.

is

n,

285

m

ift

01

m

ind

can

reth

ul.

ath

deth

und

n is

Dead

Now Justification eternal Salvation being both in Christ, and no where else to be had for Men, who would not come to Jesus Christ?

Secondly, Who may have this Life?

L'anfwer, poor helples. miserable Sinners Particularly.

1. Such as are willing to have it : Whosoever will, let him

take the Waters of Life, Rev. 22. 17.

2. He that thirsteth for it let them take the Waters of Life freely; I will give to him that is athirst, of the Fountain of the Water of Life Rev. 21. 6.

3. He that is weary of his Sins : This is the rest wherebyyou may cause the weary to rest, and this is the refreshing 1128.12

4. He that is poor and needy . He shall spare the poor

and needy, and shall fave the Souls of the needy.

5. He that followeth-after him, cryeth for Life: He that follows me, shall not walk in Darkness, but shall have the Light of Life, John, 8. 12.

Thirdly Upon what Terms may be have this Life ?

Anf, Freely. Sinner dost thou hear? Thou may ft have it freely: I will give him of the Fountain of the Water of Life freely; And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both Luke 7.

Freely, without Money, or without Price. Ho! Every one that thirsteth. come ye to the Waters; and that hath no Money, come, buy, and Eat; Yea, come, buy Wive and Milk,

without Money, and without Price, Ifa. 57. 1.

Sinner, Art thou Thirsty? Art thou Weary? Art thou Willing? Come then, and regard not your Stuff, for all the good that is in Christ, is offered to the Coming Sinner, without Money, and without Price. He has life to give away to such as want it, and that have not a Penny to Purchase it, and he will give it freely. Oh, what a blessed Condition is the Coming Sinner in!

But Thirdly, This Doctrine of Coming to Jefus Christ for Life, informeth us, That it is to be had no where elfe.

H 5

might

might it be had any where etfe? the Text and him that spoke it, would be but little set by; for what greater matter is there, in I will in no wise east out, if another stood by that could receive them? But here appears the Glory of Christ, that none but he can save. And here appears his Love, that though none can save but He, yet he is not Cdy in Saving; But him that comes to me, (says he) I will in no wise cash him out.

That none can Save but Jesus Christ, is evident from Acts, 4. 12. Meither is there Salvation in any other; and he hath given us Eternal Life, and this Life is in his Son. If Life could have been had any where else it should have been in the Law; But it is not in the Law; For by the Deeds of the Law, no man living shall be justified; and if not justified,

then no Life.

Therefore Life is no where to be had, but in Jefus Christ

Quest. But why would God so order it, that Life should be had no where else, but in Jesus Christ?

Anh. There is reason for it, and that both with respect to

First. With respect to God.

First, That it might be in a way of Justice, as well as Mercy. And in a way of Justice it could not have been, if it had not been by Christ; because He, and He only, was able to auswer the Demand of the Law; and give for Sin, what the Justice thereof required. All Angels had been Crushed down to Hell for ever, had that Curse been laid upon them for our Sins, which was laid upon Jesus Christ; but twas laid upon him, and he bare it; and answered the Penalty, and redeemed his People from under it, with that satisfaction to Divine Justice, that God himself doth now proclaim, that he is Paithful and just to forgive us, if by Faith we shall venture to Jesus and trust to what he has done for Life Rom. 3. 24, 25, 26. John, 1. 9.

Secondly, Life must be by Jefus Christ, that God might be adored and magnified, for finding out this Way. This is the Lord's doings that in all things he might be glorif-

ed through Jefus Christ our Lord.

Thirdly, It must be by Jelus Christ, that Life might be at God's dispose, who hath great Pity for the Poor, the Lumby the Meek, the Broken in heart; and for them that others care not for Pfalm, 34. 6.

Fourthly

1

f

n

in

w

do

Fo

Li

tha

Do

tot

tha

tha

u.j

b be

bec

2 1

3

n

١.

76

1,

ft

ld

10

as

if

ble

the

hed

rem

was

ity

tion

im,

Mall

Life

God

Way.

rifi-

sight,

shers

hly

Fourthly, Life must be in Christ to cut off Boafting from the Lips of Men. This also is the Apostle's Reason, Rom. 3. 20. 27.

Fifthly, Life must be in Jesus Christ; with Respect

First That we might have it upon the easiest Terms to wit, Freely; as a Gift, not as Wages; was it in Moses's hand, we should come hardly at it; was it in the Pope's hand we should pay soundly for it: But, Thanks be to God, it is in Christ, laid up in him, and by him to be communicated to Sinners upon easy Terms, even so receiving, accepting, and embracing with Thanksgiving; as the Scriptures plainly declare, Joh. 1. 11.

Secondly Life is in Christ for us, that it might not be upon so brittle a Foundation, as indeed it would, had it been any where else. The Law it self is Weak, because of us, to this; but Christ is a tried Stone a sure Foundation one that will not fail to bear thy Burthen, and to receive thy Soul, coming Sinner.

Thirdly, Life is in Christ, that it might be sure to be the Seed. Alas! The best of us, was Life left in our hands, to be sure we should forfeit it, over, and over, and over. Or, was it in any other hand, we should by our often Backslidings, so offend him, that at last, he would shut up his Bowels in everlasting Displeasure against us. But now it is in Christ, it is with one that can pity, pray for Pardon, rea, multiply Pardons. It is with one that can have Compassion upon us, when we are out of the way; with one that hath an heart to fetch us again when we are gone astray; with one that can Pardon without upbraiding. Blessed be God that Life is in Christ! For now 'tu sure to all the Seed.

But Fourthly, This Doctrine of coming to Jesus Christ for Life, informs us of the Evil of Unbelief; that wicked thing that is the only, or chief hinderance to the Coming Sinner. Doth the Text say, come? Doth it say, And lin that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out? Then what an Evil is that that keepeth Sinners from coming to Jesus Christ? And that Evil is Unbelief? For by Faith we come? By Unbelief we keep away. Therefore it is said to be that, by which a Soul is said to depart from God, because it was that which at first caused the World to go off from him; and that also that keeps bem from him to this day. And it doth it the more excity,

becaufe it doth it with a Wile.

This Sin may be called The White Devil, for it it often times in its mischievous doing in the Soul, shews as it was an Angel of Light; yet it acteth like a Counsellor of Heaven. Therefore, a little to discourse of this Disease.

the Soul from Christ, by pretending its present unsitness and unpreparedness; as want of more fense of Sin; want of more Repentance; want of more Humillity; want of a more broken Heart.

2. It is the Sinthat most suiteth with the Conscience: The Conscience of the coming sinner tells him, that he hath nothing Good; that he stands indictable for Ten thousand Talents; that he is a very ignorant, blind and hard hearted Sinner, unworthy to be once taken notice of by Jesus Christ. And will you (says unbelief) in such a case as now you are, presume to come to Jesus Christ.

3. It is the Sin that most suiteth with our Sense of Feeling: The coming sinner feels the Working of Sin, of all manner of Sin and Wretchedness in his Flesh, he also feels the Wrath and Judgment of God due to sin; and oft times staggers under it. Now, says Unbelief, you may see you have no Grace, for that which works in you is Corruption. You may also percieve that God doth not love you, because the sense of his wrath abides upon you. Therefore how can you bear the face to come to Jesus Christ.

4. It is the sin above all others that most suiteth the Wisdom of oor Flesh: The Wisdom of our Flesh thinks it Prudence to question a while, to stand back a while, to hearken to both sides a while; and not to be rash, sudden, or unadvised, in too bold a presuming upon Jesus Christ. And

this Wisdom Unbelief falls in with.

5. It is the fin, above all others, that continually is whispering the foul in the Ear, with Miserusts of the Faithfulness of God in keeping ProIt all to refe a 6. ente

mile

that to co not a Tric mile it.

our l our Hear

8.

appe to fa fel fe wary of to first, until ye su the T med and r is the cover wifel

Bu Stian Qual these

nings

lief q

mile

mile to them that come to Jesus Christ for Life. It also suggests Mistrust about Christ's willingness to recieve it, and save it. And no sin can do this

so artificially as Unbelief.

6. It is also that sin which is always at hand, to enter an Objection against this or that Promise, that by the spirit of God is brought to our Heart to comfort us: And if the poor coming Sinner is not aware of it, it will, by some Exaction, Slight, Trick, or Cavil, quickly wrest from him the Promise again, and he shall have but little benefit of it.

7. It is that, above all other fins, that weakens our Prayers, our Faith, our Love, our Diligence, our Hope and Expectations: It even taketh the

Heart away from God in Duty.

8. Lastly, This sin, as I have said, even now it appears in the foul with fo many sweet Pretences to fafety and fecurity, that it is, as it were, Counfel fent from Heaven; bidding the Soul be wifer, wary considerate, well-advised, and to take heed of too rash a Venture upon Believing. Be sure first, that God loves you; take hold of no Promise until you are forced by God unto it; neither be ye fure of your Salvation; doubt it still, though the Testimony of the Lord has often been confirmed in you: Live not by Faith, but by Sense; and when you can neither fee nor feel, then fear and mistust, then doubt and question all. This is the Devilish Counsel of Unbelief, which is so covered over with specious Pretences, that the wifest Christian can hardly shake off these Reasonings.

But to be brief: Let me here give thee Christian Reader, a more particular Description of the Qualities of Unbelief, by opposing Faith unto it, in

thefe Twenty five Particulars

1

1

2

h

r

0

a

ł,

d

uif-

se.

1. Faith believeth the Word of God, but Unbelief questioneth the Certainty of the same, Pfalm 106. 24.

2. Faith believeth the Word, because it is true;

Come and Melcome but Unbelief doubteth thereof, because it is true : 1] 1 Tim 3, 4. 3. Faith fees more in a Promise of God to eth help, than all other things to hinder; but Unbelief 15. notwithstanding God's Promise, saith, How can these things be? Rom. 4, 19, 23,21, 2Kings 7.2. put 4. Faith will make thee fee Love in the Heart of der Chrift, when with his Mouth he givet Reproofs: II. but Unbelief will imagine Wrath in his Heart. when with his Mouth and Word he faith he loves to us, Mat. 15.22. 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28. Num. Un 3. 2 fibl 5. Faith will help the Soul to wait, tho' God de-He fires to give; but Unbelief will take fnuff, and throw upall, if God makes any tarrying, Pfa. 25. 5. cur Ifaiah. 8. 16. 2 Kings 6. 33. Pfalm 100. 13. toi 14. 6. Faith will give Comfort in the midst of Fears; but Unbelief causeth Fears in the midst of Combut fort, 2 Chron. 20, 20, 21. Matthew. 8, 26, nel Luke 24. 36, 37. 7. Faith will fuck Sweetness out of God's Rod; Eul but Unbelief can find no comfort in his greatest aw mercies, Pialm 23 4. 8. Faith maketh great Burthens light; but Un-Sin belief maketh light ones intolerable heavy, 2 Cor. bel

Ì

1

1

Ro

.1

1

5. .

thi

bel

thi

11.

and

anc

6.

pof

Un

COU

14. 15, 16, 17, 18. o. Faith helpeth us when we are down; but Unbelief throws us down when we are up, Micah

7: 1, 9, 10.

10. Faith bringeth us near to God, when we are far from him; but Unbelief puts us far from God, when we are near to him Heb. 10. 22. Chap. 3. 12, 13.

11. Where Faith reigns, it declareth Men to be the Friends of God,; but where Unbelief reigns, ir declareth them to be his Enemies, Jam. 5. 23. Heb. 3. 18

Faith putteth a Man under Grace; but Un' belief holderh him under wrath, Rom. 3. 24, 25, 26. Chap. 14. 16. Ephe. 2. 8. John 3. 36. 1 John

1 John 5. 10. Heb. 3. 17. Mark 16. 16.
13. Faith purifieth the Heart; but Unbelief keepeth it polluted and impure Acts 15. 9. Tit. 1.

15. 16.

e:

to

can

.2.

ofs

irt,

ves

m.

de=

ind

· 5.

rs;

26.

d; test

Un-

or.

but

cah

we

om

22.

o be

gns,

23.

Un-

251

36,

ohn

14. By Faith the Righteousness of Christ is imputed to us; but by Unbelief, we are shut up under the Law to perish, Rom. 3.23, 24. Chap. 11. 32. Gal. 2.23.

15. Faith maketh our work acceptable to God through Christ; but whatsoever is of Unbelief is Sin; for without Faith it is impossible to please him, Heb, 11. 4. Rom. 14. 2. 3.

Heb. 11. 6.

16. Faith gives us peace and Comfort in our Souls; but Unbelief worketh trouble and toflings, like the reftless Waves of the Sea, Rom. 5. 1. James 6. 1.

17. Faith makes us see preciousness in Christ; but Unbelief sees no Form, Beauty or Comli-

ness in him, 1 Pet. 2. 7. Isa, 53. 1, 2, 3.

18. By Faith we have our Life in Christ's Fulness; but by Unbelief we Starve and Pine away, Gal. 2. 20.

19. Faith gives us the Victory over the Law, Sin, Death, the Devil, and all Evils; but Unbelief layeth us obnoxious to them all, I John

5. 4, 5.

20. Faith will shew us more Excellency in things not seen, than in them that are; but Unbelief sees more in things that are, than in things that will be hereaster, 2 Cor. 4. 18. Heb. 11. 24, 25, 26, 29. 1 Cor. 15. 31.

21. Faith makes the ways of God pleafant and admirable; but Unbelief maketh them heavy and hard, Gal. 5. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 11. Joh.

6. 60. Pfalm 2. 3.

22. By Faith Abraham, Ilaac and Jacob, possessed the Land of Promise; but because of Unbelief, neither Aaron, nor Moses, nor Miriam could get thither, Heb. 11. 9. Chap. 3. 10.

Twenty-

Twenty third, By Fa'th the Children of If ael paffed through the Red Sea; but by Unbelief the generality of them perifhed in

Twenty tour, By Faith Cideon did more with Three hundred Men and a few empty Pitchers, than all the twelve Tribes could

do; because they believed not God. Judges 7. 16.

Twenty fifth, By Faith Peter walked on the Water, but by Un-

belief he began to fink, Matt. 14 21.

Thus might many more be added, which, for brevity fake, I omit; Befetching every one, that hinketh he bath a Soul to fave, or bedamned, totake heed of Unbelief, eli, feeing there is a romife left us of entering into his Rest, any of us, by Unbelief, should indeed come thort of it

The Second Use: Of Examination.

17 Ecome to a Use of Examination, Sinner; thou halt heard of the peceffity of coming to Christ; alfoot the willingness of Christ to receive the coming Soul; together with the Benefit that they by him shall have, that indeed come to him. Put thy feif now upon this serious Enquiry, Am I indeed come to Jesus Christ.

Motives plenty I might here urge, to prevail with thee to a confer-

entions Performance of this Duty : As,

1. Thou art in Sin, in the Flesh, in Death in the Snare of the Devil, and under the Cu. le of the Law, if you are not coming to Jesus

2. There is no way to be deliver'd from these, but by coming to

Jesus Chrift,

3. If thou comest, Jesus Christ will receive thee, and will in no wife calt thec out.

4. Thou wilt not recent it in the day of Judgment, if now thou

comelt to Jesus Christ.

5. But wile thou furely mourn at last, if now thou halt refuse to

come: And,

6. Laftly, Now thou halt been invited to come; now will thy Judgment be greater, and thy Damnation more fea ful, if thou that yet relufe, than if thou hadlt never heard of coming to Christ.

Object. But we tope we are come to Jelus Christ?

Anf. 'Tis well if it prove fo: But lell thou should'It speak without Cround, and to fall unawares into Hell-Fire; et us examine a little,

First, Art thou indeed coming to Jesus Christ? What halt thou lest behind thee? What didft thou come away from, in thy coming to jefus

When Lot came out of Sodom, he left the Sodon ites behind him,

When Abraham came out of Chaldea, he left his Country and

Kindred hehind him Gen. 12.

When Ruth came to put her trult under the Wings of the Lod God of Ifrael; the left her Pather and Mother, her Gods and the Land of her Nativity behind her, Ruth 1. 15. 80.

WhenPeter came to Christ, he left the Nets behind him, Mat. f. When Matthew came to Christ, he left the Receipt of Custom be-

hind him Luke 18.

When Paul came to Chrift, he left his own Rightcoofnels behind him, Phu, 3 7, 8,

tool Eye 19

dami unla curio with

Se

MOV

to th cause (I do veth thee Inffici

not de until It IS E him to vet b becan

flee fr and a -Tal

the A 2. they 4

Luke : to dev

do to 6. I 3, 4,

16, 29 Well-1 burt, t that fi have r The fi

Founta Christ Heart, Thi

lecit th to him thing i 1, 7

W ber

When those that used curious Arts came to Jesus Christ, they took their curious Books and burred them, tho' in another Man's Eye, they were counted worth hiry thousand Pieces of Silver, Acts 19 18, 19, 20.

Whalt fay'st thou, Man? Hast thou lest thy darling Sins, thy sodomitish Pleasures, thy Acquaintance, and vain Companions ; thy unlawful Gain, thy Idol Gods, thy Righteoufness, and thy unlawful with them, in thy Heart & Life, thou are not yet come to Jesus Christ.
Secondly, Art thou come to Jesus Christ? Prit hee tell me what

moved thee to come to Jefus Chrift ? Men do not ufually come or go, to this or that Place, before we have a moving caule; or rather, a cause moving them thereto; No more do they come to Jesus Christ, (I do not fay) before they have a Cause, but before that Cause moveth them to come; What say's thou? Hast thou a Cause moving thee to come? To be at present in a flate of Gondemnation, is Cause inflicient for Men to come to Jesus Christ for Life; but that will not do, except the Caule move them; the which it will never do until their Byes be opened, to fee themselves in that Condition. For it is not in Man's being under Wrath, but his feeing it, that moveth him to come to Jesus Christ: Alas! All Men by Sin, are under Wrath; yet but few of them. All come to Jesus Christ; and the reason is, because they do not see their Condition; who hath warned you to see from the Wrath to come, Mat 3. 7. Until Men are warned, and also to receive the Warning, they will not come to Jesus Christ.

Take Thee, or Four Inflarces for this ; the Allarm; the Conviction of their undone S ate by Sin, Geo 3.

2. The Children of Ilrael cryed not out for a Mediator, before they law themselves in danger of Death by the Law, Exod 20, 18.

3. Before the Publican came, he faw himfelf lolf and undone,

Luke 18. 13.

gh

10

d

ld

n-

, 1 e,

le

ld

he

ilt

by

1,5

Ci-

)e.

fus

to

no

NO

to

thy

alt

out

ft

lus

nm, and

0 d

the

1.5.

DE-

bind

N ben

4. The Prodigal came not, untill he faw Death at the Door ready to devour him, Lake 15, 17, 18.

3. The Three thousand came not, until they knew not what to

do to be faved, Acts 2. 37, 38, 39.

6. Paul came nor, until he faw himself lost and undone, Acts 9.

3, 4, 6, 7, 11.

7. Lattly, Before the Jaylor came, he faw himfelf undone. Ads 16, 29, 30, 31. And I tell thee it is an easier thing to perswade a Well-Man to go to the Physician for Cure; or a Man without burt, to feek a Plaitter to cure him, than it is to reriwade a Man, that fees not his Soul-disease, to come to Jesus Christ; the whole have no need of a Physician; Then why should they go to him? The full Pitcher can hold no more: Then why should it go to the Fountain? And if thou comeft full, thou comeft not aright and he fure Christ will send thee empty away; but he healeth the broken in Heart, and bindethup their Wounds, Mark 2. 17.

Thirdly, Art thou coming to Jefus Christ: Prithee tell me, what eelt thou in him to allure thee to fotfake all the World, to come to him? I fay, What half thou feen in him? Men mult fee tomething in Jesus Christ, elfe they will not come to him,

1. What Comeline's half thou feen in his Person? Thou comelt

le er

m

Po

ag

Bo

(t

In

H

De

the

th

Av

fa

cil

the

Пd

of

Soi

th

the

ma

wa

ID.

G

the

Lil

Jel

hal and art

Yo Jel

1

not, if thou seef no Form, nor Comelines in him, Ha. 43. 1. 2, 3.
2. Until those mentioned in the Song, were convinced, that there was more Beauty, Comlinels, and Defirablenels in Christ, than in Ten Thouland; they did not so much as ask where he was, nor incline to turn alide after him, Song 5. ch. 6.

There be many things on this fide Heaven, that can and do carry away the Heart; and fo will do fo long as thou livelt, if thou shalr be kept Blind, and not be admitted to fee the Beauty

of the Lord Jesus.

Fourthly, Art thou come to the Lord Jelos? what hak thou

found in him, fince thou camell to him.

Peter found with him the Word of eternal Life; John 6. 68. They that Peter makes mention of, found him a living Stone, even such a living Store, ascommunicated Life to them; 2 Pet. 2,

He faith himself, they that come to him &c, shall find relt unto their fouls; Haft thou found reft in him for thy Soul? Math 11.

Let us go to the times of the Old Testament.

found that in him, that made him leave his First, Abraham Country for him, and become for his fake a Pilgrim and Stranger in the Faith. Ge . 12. Heb. 11,

Secondly. Moses found that in him, that made him forfake a

Crown, a Kingdom for him too.

Thirdly. David found so much in him that he counted, to be in his House one Day, was better than a Thousand; yea to be a Door-keeper therein. was better Elicem, than to dwell in the Tents of Wickedness, Psalm, 84. 20.

Fourthly, What did Daniel, and the three Children find in him, to make them run the Hazzards of the hery Furnace, and the Den

of Lyons, we im jake, Daniel 6. 23.

Lets come down to the Martyrs.

2. S ephien found that in him, that made him joyful, and quietly yield up his Life for his name, Acts 17.

2. Ignatius found that in him, that made him chuse to gothrough the Torments of the Devil and Hell it felf, rather than not to have 3. What faw Romanus in Christ, when he faid to the raging Em-

efor, who threatned him with fearful Torments; thy fentence, O Emperor, I joyfully embrace and refufe not to be facrificed ...

by as cruel Torments as thou can'tt invent, Page 116.

4. What faw Manas, the Egyptian, in Chrift, when he faid, ender most cruel Torments, there is nothing in my Mind that can be compared to the Kingdom of Heaven; neither is all the World, if it was weighed in a Ballance, to be preferred with the Price of one foul: Who is able to separate us from the Love of Jesus Christ our Lord? And I have learned of my Lord and King, not to fear them that kill the Body, &c. Page 117.

5. What did Eulaliah fee in Chritt, when the faid, as they were pulling her one joynt from another, Behold, O Lord, I will That remembreth thy trimphant Victory. Page 121.

6. What think you did agous fee in Christ, when rejoyeingly

the went to meet the Soldier, that was appointed to be her Exe-cutioner; I will willingly (faid the) receive into my Paps the length

length of this fword, and into my Breast will draw & force thereof, even to the Hilt; that thus I, being married to Ghrift, my spoule, may furmount and escape all the Darkness of this World, pager 22.

7. What do you think did Jullitta fee in Chrift, when at the Benperor's telling of her, that except the would worthin the God, the mould never have Protection, Laws, Judgments, nor Life. the replied, Fare vel Life, welcome Death; Farewel Riches, welcome Poverty. All that I have, if it were a thousand trines more, would I give, rather than to feek one wicked and blafphemous Word against my Creator, page 123.

8. What did Marcus Arethulius fee in Chrift, when, after his Baemics had out his Flelh, anciated it with Honey, and hanged him up in a Basket, for Flies and Bees to feed on, he would not give (to uphold Idolatry) one Half-penny to fave his Life page 153,

o. What did Constantine fee in Christ, when she used to Kis the

Wounds of them that suffered for him? page 135.

10. But what need I give this particular Infrance of Words and Imaller Actions, when by their Laws, their Blood, their enduring Hugger, sword, Fire, pulling alunder, and all Torments that the Devil and Hell can devise, for the Love they bear to Christ after they were come to him?

What halt thou found in him, Sinner?

What I come to Chrift and find nothing in him, (when all things, that are worth leeking for, are in him) or if any thing, yet not enough to wern thee from thy fintul Delights, and flethly Luit ? Away; Thou art not come to Jesus Christ. He that is come to Jesus Christ, hath found in him, that, as I

faid, that is not be found any where elfe. As,

1. He that is come to Christ, hath found God in him recons ciling the World unto himself; cot imputing their Trespasses to them, and fo God, is not to be found to Meaven and Earth be-142, 1 Cor. 5, 19, 20.

2. He that is come to Jefus Christ, hath found in him a Fountain of Orace, fufficient not only to pardon Sin, but to fanchine the Soul, and to preferve it from falling in this evil World.

3. He that is come to Jefus Chrift, hathfound Vertue in him ; that Vertue, that if he does but touch thee with his word or thou him by Faith, Life is forthwith conveyed into thy Sool : If makes thee Wake, as one that is waked out of his Sleep; It a-

wakes all the Powers of the Soul, Pfalm, 30. 11, 12.
4. Art thou come to Jelus Christ, ? Thou hast found Glory in him, Glory that furmounts and goes beyond; Thou are more

Glorious than the Mountains of Piety, Pfalm 76, 4.
5. What shall I fay; Thou halt found Righteousuels in him thou half found Reft, Peace, Delight. Heaven, Glory and Eteroal Life.

inner, be advice; ask thy Heart again, faying, Am I come to lejus Ch. ift ? For upon this one Queltion, am I come, or am I not, hangs Heaven and Hell, as in thee, if thou can'it fay, I am come, and God shall approve of that saying, Happy, happy, happy Man art thou; But if thou art not come, what can make thee happy? Yea, what can make that Man happy, that for his not come Jesus Christ for Life, must be damned in Hell?

do if ty ou.

3.

re in

D.

68. ne, . 2, oto

11. his ger

ca n be e a

the nim, Den

etly ough Tave

Eme, 0 d

. unin be , if it f one nrift

tear (they

Will will ! ingly Exc.

s the ength The Third Use: A Use of Encouragement.

Oming Sinner, I have now a word for thee; be of good Comfort, He will in no wife calt out: Or all Men, thou are the bleffed of the Lord; the Father hath prepared his Son to be a Sacrifice for thee; and Jesus Christ, thy Lord, is gone to prepare a place for thee, John 1. 29. Heb. 10.
What shall I say to thee? Thou comest to a full Christ; thou

eans not want any thing, for Soul, or Body, for this World or that

to come, but it is to be had in or by Jefus Christ.

As it is faid of the Land that the Cananites went to posses; so and with much more truth, it may be faid of Christ. He is fuch an one, with whom there is any want of no good thing that is in Heaven or Earth.

A full Christ is thy Christ,

I He is full of Grace. Grace is sometimes taken for Love ; never any loved like Jef's Christ. Jonothan's Love went beyond the Love of Women; but the Love of Christ passes Knowledge. It is beyond the Love of all the Earth, of all Creatures, even of Men and Angels. His Love prevailed with him to lay alide his Glory, to leave the heavenly Place to cloath himself with Plesh to be born in a Stable, to be laid in a Manger, to live a poor Life in the World, to take upon him our Sicknesses, Infirm ties, Sins, Curse, Death a d the Wrath that was due to Man. And all this he did, for a base, undeferring, unthankfull People; yea, fer a People that was at Eninity with him. For when we were yet without strength, in doe time Christ died for the Ungodly. For fearcely for a Religious Man, will one die; yet peradyenture for a good Man fome would er en dare to die. But God commended his Love towards us in that while we were yet Sinne s, Christ died for; much more then, being now justified by his Blood, we shall be faved by his Life. For i', when we were Enemies, we were reconciled to God, by the Death of his Son; much more being re-

conciled, who shall be faved by his Life, Rom. 5.6,7.

2. He is full of Truth. Full of Grace and Truth; Truth, that is, Eaithfulness in keeping Promises, even this of the Text, (with all other) I will in no wife cast out. Hence it is said, That his Words be true, and that he is the Faithful God, that keepeth Thou wilt fulfil thy Truth unto Jacob, and thy Mercy unto Abraham, which thou halt fworu unto our Fathers from the Days of Therefore it is faid again, that both himself and Words are Truth, thy Law is Truth, and my Mouth, faith he shall speak Truth, John 14.6. &c.

Now, I fay, his Word is Truth, and he is full of Truth, to fulfil his Truth; even to a Taouland Generations. Coming Sinner,

he will not decieve thee, come boldly to Jefus Chrill.

3. He is full of Wisdom? He is made unto us of God wisdom: Wisdom to mannage the Affairs of his Church in general, and the Affairs of every coming Sincer in particular. And upon this account he is faid to be fixed above all things, 2 Cor. 1. Because he manages all things that are in the World by his Wisdom, for of his Church, all Mens Actions, all Saran's Temptati-

d.n and peg tion 4 Sing may CVC Wh

ons,

thin

5 and We the Tra tree fed no .

41.

6

fha

Mis this can laid wh and Lif

> non or the fou Pra he He

in

lik Bu COL rip

me

10 to tor

WO

ons, all God's Providences, and Crosses, and Disappointments all things whatever are under the Hand of Christ, (who is the wisdom of God) and he ordereth them all for good to his Church; and cas Christ help it, (and be fire he can) nothing shall happen or fall out in the world, but it shall, in despite of all Opposition, have a good tendency to his Church and People.

4. He is full of the Spirit, to common cate it to the coming Sinner; he hath therefore received it without measure, that he may communicate it to every Member of his Body, according as every Man's measure thereof is adopted him by the Father. Wherefore he faith, That he that comes to him, cut of his Belly

shall flow Rivers of living Water, John 3. 34 &c.

5, He is full of the Bowels of Courpassion; and they shall feel and find it so, that come to him for Life. He can bear with thy Weakness; He can pity thy Ignorance; He can be touched with the Feeling of thy Infirmities; He can affectionately forgive thy Transgressions; He can heal thy Backssidings, and Love thee freely. His compassions fail not; And he will not break a bruifed Reed, nor quench the smoaking Flax; He can pity them that no Byes pittes; And be Afflicted in all thy Afflictions: Mat. 26. 41. Heb. 5. 2.

6. Coming Soul, the lefus that thou art coming to, is full of Might and Terribleness, for thy Advantage: He can suppress all thine Enemies: He is the Prince and King of the Bath; He can bow all Mens Designs for thy help: He can break all Snares laid for thee in the way, He can lift thee out of all Difficulties, wherewith thou may'st be surrounded: He is Wise in Heart, and Mighty in Power. Every Life under Heaven is in his hand; yea, the fallen Angel trembled before him; And he will save thy

Life, coming Sinner, Gor. 1. 24.

7. Coming Sinner, the Jesus to whom thou art coming, is lowly in Heart, he despiseth not any: 'Tis not thy outward Meanness, nor thy inward Weakness, 'tis not because thou art poor, or base, or detorm'd, or a Fool, that he will despise thee, He hath chosen the foolish, the base, and despised things of this World, to confound the wise and Mighty. He will bow his Ear to thy stammering Prayers: He will pick out the meaning in thy inexpressible Groans, he will respect thy weakest Offering, it there be in it but thy Heart. Mat 11. 20. Luke 14. 21.

Now is not this a bleffed Christ, coming Sinner? Art thounot like to fare well, when thou halt embraced him, coming Sinner?

But,

1-

u

t

0

n

•

n

Y,

9

0

S,

18-

a

at:

10

19

d

11

C

-

t

h

15

h

;

of

re

is

k

1.

r,

G:

ba

115

le,

70

i-

8 Thon half yet another Advantage by Jesus Christ, thou art coming to him; For he is not on'y full, but fice: He is not sparing of what he has; he is open-hearted and open handed. Let

me in a few Particulars thew thee this.

First, This is evident, because he calls thee: He calls upon thee to come onto him: the which he would not do, was he not free to give: Yea, he bids thee Welcome; Ask, seek, knock. And for thy Escouragement, adds to every Command a Promise; Seek, and ye shall find, Ask, and ye shall have, Knock, and it shall be Openned unto you. If the Rich Man should say thus to the Post would not he be reckon'd a free-hearted Man? I say, should he

fay to the Poor, come to my door, Alk at my Door; Knock at my Door, and you shall find and have; would he not be counted, I iberal? Why thus doth Jesus Christ. Mind it soming Sinner Ila 55. 3.

Secondly, He doth not only bid thee come, but tells thee he will heartily do theegood; yea He will do it with rejoycing; I will rejoice over them to do them good with my whole Heart, and

with my whole Sool, Jer. 52. 41.

Thirdly, It appeareth that he is free, because he giveth without twitting. He gives to all Menliberally and upbraideth not, Jam. 1. 3. There are some that will not deny to do the Poor a ple-sore, but they will mix their Mercies with so many Twits, that the Persons on whom they bestow their Charity, shall find but little sweetness in it. But Christ doth not so, coming Sinner; He casteth all thine Iniquities behind his Back; thy Sins and Iniquities

he will remember no more, 1fa. 38. 17.

Fourthly, That Christ is free, is manitest by the Complaints that be makes against them that will not come to him for Mercy; I say he complaints, saying, O Jerusalem, Jerusalem; how oft would I have gathered thy Children together, as a Hen gathereth her Chickens under her Wings, and ye would not, Mat. 23, 37-1 say, he speaks it by Way of Complaint. He saith also in arother place, But thou hast rot called upon me, O Jacob, Isa. 43, 22. Coming Sinner, see here the willingness of Christ to save; see here how free he is to communicate Life, and all good things, to such as thou art: He complaints, if thou comest not; he is displeased, if thou callest not upon him.

Hark, a ming Sinner, once again; when Jerusalem would not earne to him for Safe guard He beheld the City and wept over it, saying, if thou hadit known, even thou at least in this thy Day, the things that belong to thy Peace, but now they are hid from

thine Hyes. Luke 19.81.

Fifthly, Lasily, He is open and free-hearted to do thee good, as is leen by the Joy and Rejoycing that he manifelleth at the coming home of poor Prodigals: He receives the lost Sheep with rejoycing: the lost Great with rejoycing: Yea, when the Prodical came home, what Joy and Mirth, what Musick and Dancing was in his Father's House, Luke 15.

Sixthly, coming Sincer, I will add another Encouragement for

thy help.

First, God hath prepared a Mercy-Sear, a Throne of Grace to fit on; that thou may it come thither to him, and that he may from there hear thee, and receive thee; I will commune with thee (laith he) from above thy Mercy-Sear, Excd. 25, 22.

PAS who would fay, Sinner, when thou come to me, thou that find me upon the Mercy-Seat where a fo I am always to be found of the Undone, coming Sincer: Thither I bring my Par-

Secondly, God hath also prepared a Golden Altar for thee, to offer thy Prayers and Tears upon: A Golden Altar, it is called a Golden Altar, to shew what worth it is of in God's Account; for this Colden Altar is Jesus Chr.st. This Altar fanclisies thy

don; there I hear and receive their Petitions, and accept them

Pray to, o Il Hell, art s

Gift,

foot thol of M Pare

Naur his I Com

God

Nati

comi deed

calle

ucon

led 2. Cod thou to co and whe

Bleff reve Mat T

Hea

thou will, that that will Ece

have

Giff, and makes thy Sacrifice acceptable. This Altar then makes thy Groam, golden Groams; thy Tears golden Tears; and thy prayers golden Prayers, in the Eyes of that God thou comely to complete Spaces.

to, coming S nner. Rev. 8.

Thirdly, God bath threwed all the way from the Gate of Hell, where thou wast, to the Gate of Heaven, whither thou art going) with Flowers out of his own Carden: Behold, how the Promiles, Invitations, Calls, and Encouragements, like Lillies, lie round about thee: (take heed thou dolt not tread them under foot Sinner,) with Promises dd I say? Yea, he hath mixed all those with his own Name, his Son's Name; also with the Name of Mercy, Goodnels, Compassion, Love, Pity, Grace Forgiveness, Pardon, and what not, that may encourage the coming Sinner.

Fourthly, he hath also for thy Encouragment, laid up the Names, and set forth the Sins of those that have been saved: In his Book they are Fairly written, that thou through Patience and Comfort of the Scriptures, mightelt Hope.

1. In this Book is recorded Noah's Name and Sin, and how

God had Mercy upon hm.

2. In this Record is Fairly written the Name of Lot, and the Nature of his Sin: and how the Lord had Mercy on him.

13. In this Record thou half also Fairly written the Names of Moies, Aaron, Gideon, Sampson, David, Solomon, Peter and Paul, with the Nature of their Sins, and how God had Mercy upon them, and all to Encourage thee, coming Sinner.

4. I will add yet another Encouragement for the Man that is coming to Jesus Christ: Art thou coming? Act thou coming in-

deed ? Why ?

d.

er

be

ill

bd

nt

n,

e.

at

it-

le

at

ay

ble

er

y,

2. ee

il-

10t

191

ly,

m

od,

he

di-

g

or

to

th

ou

to

14-

m

ee,

it;

hy

1. Then this thy coming is, by Virtue of Cod's Call, thou are called: calling goes before coming: Coming is not of Works, but of him that Calleth. He went up into a Mountain and Called to him whom he would, and they came to him, Mark 3 13.

2. Art thou coming, This is also by the Virtue of Illumination: Cod has made thee lee, and therefore thou art coming: so long as thou wast in Darkness, thou loved't Darkness, and could not abide to come because thy deeds are evil: But being now illuminated and made to see what and where thou art; and also, what and where thy Saviour is, now thou art coming to Jesus Christ. Blessed art thou, Simon Barjosa: for Flesh and Bood hath not revealed it (saih Christ) but my Father which is in Heaven, Math. 16 15. 16.

Thirdly, Art thou coming? This is because God hath inclined thy Heart to come, and hath desired thee nay God hath called thee: illuminated thee: and inclined thy Heart to come: and therefore thou comest to Jesus Ghrist: It is God that worketh in thee to will, and to come to Jesus Christ: coming Sinner, bless God, for that he hath given thee a Will to come to Jesus Christ. It is a figurable thou belongest to Jesus Christ, because God has made thee willing to come to him, Psalm 102. 2 Bless God for slaying the Eremy of thy Mind, had he not done in thou would'se, as yer, have hated thine own Sal ation.

foundly, Art thou coming to Jesus Christ ? It is God that give thee Pawers; Fower to pursue the Will in Matter of

on, is the Gift of God. Tis God that worketh in von to will and to Do, Phil. 2. 13. Not that God worketh a ll and Power were two things, when we cryed. Draw me, and will run after thee. [Song 1, 4] and so did David too, when he id, Lwill run the ways of thy Commandments, when thou shalt plarge my Heart: Will to come, and Power to purfue thy Will is louble Mercy, Coming Sinner.
Fit hly. All thy Iltange, passionate, sudden Rushings forward ater Jefus Christ [Coming Signers know what I mean they also are thy helps from God: Perhaps thou feelest at sometimes more than at others, flrong Stirrings up of Heart to fly to Jefus Christ? now thou halt at this time a sweet and Stiff gale of the spirit of God 61ling thy Sails with the fresh gales of his good spirit; and thou ridelt at those times, as upon the Wings of the Wind, being carried out beyond thy felf, beyond the molt of thy Prayers, and alfoabove all thy Fears and Temptations.

ixthly. Coming Sinner, half thou not now and then and a Kilsof the fweet Lips of Jesus Christ? I mean, some blesled words dropping like a Honey-comb upon thy foul to revive thee, when thou art in the midft of thy Dumps. Seventhly. Does not Jefus Christ sometimes give thee a glimple of himself, though perhaps thou feelt him not so long a time, as while you may tell To enty .. Eighthly. Half thou not fometimes, assit were, the warmth of his Wings over-shadowing the Face of thy foul, that gives thee, as it were, a load upon thy spirit, as the bright Beams of the Sun do upon thy Pody, when it fuddenly breaks out of a Cloud, though prelently all is gone away : Well, all thele things are the good Hard of thy God uponthee, and they are upon thee to confirmin, to provoke, and to make thee willing and able to come [coming Sinner, that thou mightelt in the End believed.